

PA
R659L
1890

PA R659L 1890

60640900R



NLM 05025012 8

NATIONAL LIBRARY OF MEDICINE

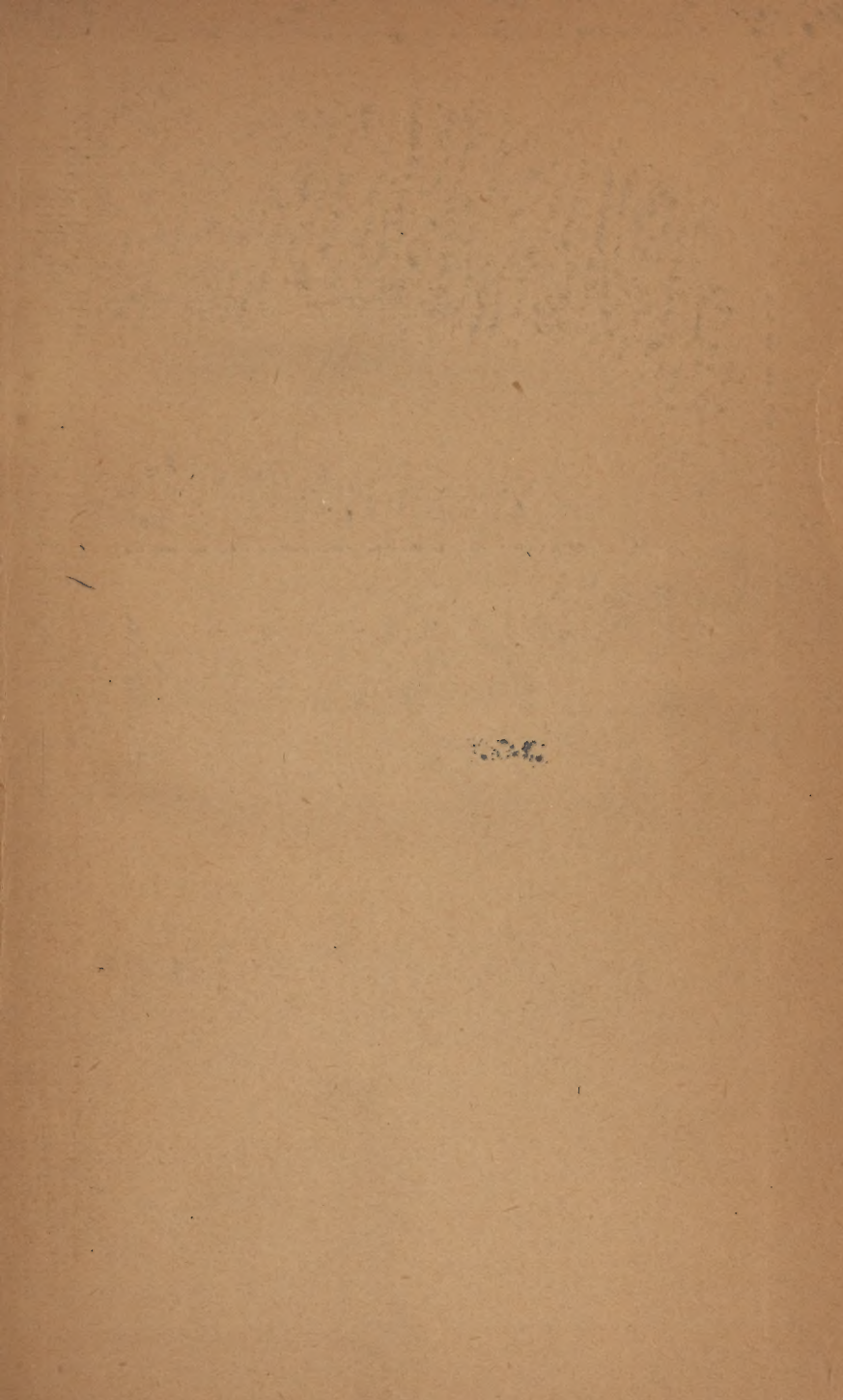
SURGEON GENERAL'S OFFICE

LIBRARY.

ANNEX

Section,

No. 131756.





THE
LATIN GRAMMAR
OF
PHARMACY AND MEDICINE

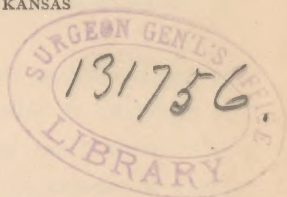
BY
D. H. ROBINSON, PH. D.

PROFESSOR OF LATIN LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE, UNIVERSITY OF KANSAS

WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY

L. E. SAYRE, PH. G.

PROFESSOR OF PHARMACY IN, AND DEAN OF, DEPARTMENT OF
PHARMACY, UNIVERSITY OF KANSAS



PHILADELPHIA
P. BLAKISTON, SON & CO.

NO. 1012 WALNUT STREET

1890

PA
R659L
1890

Copyright, 1890, by
P. BLAKISTON, SON & CO.

L. E. SAYRE, M.D.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL.

P. BLAKISTON, SON & CO.

101 N. 3rd St. Phila. Pa.

INTRODUCTION.

PROBABLY all Professors in our Schools of Pharmacy and Medicine, and especially those who aim at a broad education of their students, will agree that a knowledge of Latin is essential to a thorough comprehension of the language peculiar to their work. The student, however, who looks mainly to the practical side of his subject—seeing but a remote connection between the ordinary Latin text-book and the special knowledge he requires—throws aside any systematic study of this important language, deeming it a waste of valuable time. To meet this grave objection of the special student, and yet, in a moderate degree, at least, accomplish the purpose referred to, explains the appearance of this book.

The material in the following pages has been used *in manuscript form* by my classes of the past year, and I desire to state that, in spite of this disadvantage, its use has saved much time. The student has been able to accomplish twice the amount of work, and that more thoroughly than by the ordinary method. At the same time he has been interested in the work from the beginning.

L. E. SAYRE, PH.G.,

Dean of Department of Pharmacy, University of Kansas.

PREFACE.

THIS book is the outgrowth of experience. It was designed expressly to meet the needs of the first year pharmacy and medical students of this institution. Considerable experience in teaching such students had clearly shown that those who had not studied Latin were at great disadvantage compared with those who had acquired a fair knowledge of that language. They were found to be much slower in understanding the terminology and securing a firm grasp of the subjects presented; and, without a clear knowledge of terms, satisfactory progress was impossible. To remedy this difficulty, all pharmacy and first year medical students were required to study Latin, using the same text-books as do classical students. The result was a great improvement, but not as great as was anticipated. Something was found to be still lacking. For though the student made fair progress in learning the language, he of course made no progress in learning the peculiar terminology of his subject. Here was another difficulty. How should it be met? It was very clear that if the student, while learning his Latin, could learn, at the same time, the names of drugs and many of the formulæ for preparing medicines, a great gain would be made. This would make the study of the language practical, and bear directly upon his life-work. But how could this be done? Where could a suitable book be found? Who had published it? These were some of our inquiries. Looking dili-

gently in all directions, and searching carefully everywhere, we found to our surprise that no such book had yet been made. What should we do? Give it up and go back to the old unsatisfactory way? In our perplexity a friend suggested that we make the desired book, or at least such a book as our experience in teaching showed that the pupil required; that if we thus supplied the needs of our own students, we should probably supply the needs of thousands of others. With no guide, therefore, but our own experience and observation, we have prepared this little book for the special use of pharmacy and medical students.

The aim has been to make it as practical for these students as the philosophical unfolding of the principles of Latin grammar would permit. Our motto has been, "The minimum of theory and the maximum of practice."

In writing the exercises we have tried to avoid stiffness and formality, and make them lively and interesting, often carrying a connected thought through an entire lesson.

The questions to be answered in Latin, carried through many lessons, will be found very useful in requiring the student to master a large vocabulary early in his course. To the same end the teacher will find it profitable to require the student to recite chiefly without a book.

The book contains for translation many Latin prescriptions, and formulæ for preparing medicines, partly taken from books written recently, and partly from the old Roman writers Cato and Celsus.

We trust our "Suggestive Derivations" will also prove a valuable feature of the work, and prompt the student to much earnest study of a similar nature in the line indicated.

Our acknowledgments are due to Professor L. E. Sayre, the Dean of the Department of Pharmacy in the University of

Kansas, for valuable suggestions and assistance in pharmacy; to Miss Adelaide Rudolph, Assistant Teacher of Latin in the same institution, for thoroughly testing the work in the class-room; also to Ginn & Co., for permission to follow, as far as might suit our convenience, the plan of Collar & Daniell's "Beginner's Latin Book."

Conscious that the book may contain many imperfections, we ask those into whose hands it may fall, to note and kindly send us such suggestions of changes as they think ought to be made, to the end that, if we are ever fortunate enough to reach a second edition, such suggestions may be utilized in making a better and more useful work.

D. H. ROBINSON,

Lawrence, Kansas, 1890.

CONTENTS.

CHAPTER I.

LETTERS AND SOUNDS	PAGE
Analysis of the Alphabet	9
Sounds of the Letters—Vowels, Diphthongs, Consonants .	9-10
Division of Words into Syllables	10
General Rules of Quantity	10-11
Rules of Accent	11
Names of Cases	11
General Rules of Gender	11-12

CHAPTER II.

FIRST DECLENSION	12-13
Terminations of Cases	13
Subject of a Finite Verb	13
Direct Object	13
Predicate Nominative	13
Indirect Object	13
Exercises	14-16

CHAPTER III.

SECOND DECLENSION	16
Termination of Cases	17
Exercises	18
Use of Appositives	18
Exercises	18-20

CHAPTER IV.

FIRST AND SECOND DECLENSIONS	20
Agreement of Adjectives	20
Exercises	20-21
Agent Expressed by Ablative with <i>a</i> or <i>ab</i>	21
Exercises	22

CHAPTER V.		PAGE
ADJECTIVES OF FIRST AND SECOND DECLENSIONS		23
Paradigms		23-24
Exercises		24-26
CHAPTER VI.		
IRREGULAR VERB SUM		26
Inflection of the Verb		26-31
Means and Instrument		29
Interrogative Particles <i>ne, nonne, num</i>		31-32
CHAPTER VII.		
FIRST CONJUGATION		34
Paradigm of Verb <i>Amo</i>		34-37
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Present, Imperfect, and Future Indicative, and also the Present, Impera- tive and Infinitive		37-40
CHAPTER VIII.		
FIRST CONJUGATION.		
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Perfect, Pluperfect and Future Perfect Indicative, and the Perfect Infini- tive		40-42
CHAPTER IX.		
THIRD DECLENSION		42
Consonant Stems		42
Paradigms of Nouns with Mute Stems		42
CHAPTER X.		
SECOND CONJUGATION.		
Paradigm of Verb <i>Moneo</i>		47-50
CHAPTER XI.		
SECOND CONJUGATION.		
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Present, Imperfect and Future Indicative, and the Perfect Infinitive		51-54
CHAPTER XII.		
SECOND CONJUGATION.		
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Perfect, Pluperfect and Future Perfect Indicative and the Perfect Infini- tive		55-57

CHAPTER XIII.

THIRD DECLENSION.	PAGE
Paradigms of Nouns with Liquid Stems	57-58
Ablative of Time	58

CHAPTER XIV.

THIRD DECLENSION.	
Paradigms of Nouns with Sibilant Stems	59
Ablative of Manner	60

CHAPTER XV.

THIRD DECLENSION.	
Paradigms of Nouns with Stems in <i>ī</i>	62, 63
Verbs of Choosing, Calling, etc.	64

CHAPTER XVI.

THIRD DECLENSION.	
Paradigms of Nouns with Mixed Stems	67
Rules of Gender	68
Suggestive Derivations	73

CHAPTER XVII.

THIRD CONJUGATION.	
Paradigm of the Verb <i>Rego</i>	73-77

CHAPTER XVIII.

THIRD CONJUGATION.	
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Present, Imperfect and Future Indicative, and the Present Imperative and Infinitive	78, 79

CHAPTER XIX.

THIRD CONJUGATION.	
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Perfect, Pluperfect and Future Perfect Indicative, and the Perfect Infinitive	80-84
Passage for Translation	84
Suggestive Derivations	85

CHAPTER XX.

COMPARISON OF ADJECTIVES	87
Regular and Irregular Comparison	88
Declension of the Comparative	88
Comparative without <i>Quam</i>	88

CHAPTER XXI.		PAGE
COMPARISON OF ADVERBS		91, 92
CHAPTER XXII.		
FOURTH CONJUGATION		94
Paradigm of the Verb <i>Audio</i>		94-98
CHAPTER XXIII.		
FOURTH CONJUGATION.		
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Present, Imperfect and Future Indicative, and Present Imperative and Infinitive		98-100
Suggestive Derivations		100
CHAPTER XXIV.		
FOURTH CONJUGATION.		
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Perfect, Pluperfect and Future Perfect Indicative, and the Perfect Infinitive		101
CHAPTER XXV.		
THIRD CONJUGATION: <i>Verbs in io.</i>		
Paradigm of the Verb <i>Capio</i>		103-105
CHAPTER XXVI.		
THIRD CONJUGATION: <i>Verbs in io.</i>		
Exercises Illustrating the Use of the Tenses of the Indicative, Imperative and Infinitive		106, 107
CHAPTER XXVII.		
FOURTH DECLENSION		108
Paradigms		108, 109
CHAPTER XXVIII.		
FIFTH DECLENSION		111
Paradigms		111
Rule of Gender		111
Ablative of Specification		113
CHAPTER XXIX.		
SPECIAL PARADIGMS		113, 114
Passages for Translation		114

CHAPTER XXX.		PAGE
CLASSES OF PRONOUNS		114
Paradigms of Personals and Possessives		115
Suggestive Derivations		118
CHAPTER XXXI.		
DEMONSTRATIVE PRONOUNS.		
Paradigms and Exercises		118-121
CHAPTER XXXII.		
DEMONSTRATIVE PRONOUNS		122
Exercises		123
Passages for Translation		124
CHAPTER XXXIII.		
RELATIVE, INTERROGATIVE AND INDEFINITE PRONOUNS	125, 126	
Agreement of a Relative		126
Duration of Time		125
Passage for Translation		130
CHAPTER XXXIV.		
COMPOUNDS OF SUM		131, 132
Dative governed by compounds		133
CHAPTER XXXV.		
DEPONENT VERBS.		
First and Second Conjugations		135
Passages for Translation		137
CHAPTER XXXVI.		
DEPONENT VERBS.		
Third and Fourth Conjugations		137
Ablative with <i>utor</i> , etc.		137
Verbs of Remembering and Forgetting		137
CHAPTER XXXVII.		
NUMERAL ADJECTIVES		139-141
Partitive Genitive		141
Suggestive Derivations		143
CHAPTER XXXVIII.		
IRREGULAR VERBS		144
Paradigms of <i>Völo</i> , <i>Mälo</i> , <i>Nölo</i>		144, 145
Passages for Translation		147

CHAPTER XXXIX.

IRREGULAR VERBS.	PAGE
Paradigm of <i>Fēro</i>	147, 148
Passages for Translation	150

CHAPTER XL.

IRREGULAE VERBS.	
Paradigms of <i>Eo</i> , <i>Fīo</i>	151
Passage for Translation	155
Suggestive Derivations	155

CHAPTER XLI.

PREPOSITIONS	156
Expressions of Place	156, 157
Suggestive Derivations	158
Passages for Translation	159

CHAPTER XLII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
Sequence of Tenses	160, 161
Suggestive Derivations	162
The Use of <i>Quin</i>	161

CHAPTER XLIII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
Purpose with <i>ut</i> and <i>ne</i>	162

CHAPTER XLIV.

SUBJUNCTIVE OF <i>EO</i> , <i>FĒRO</i> , <i>VOLO</i>	164
Verbs of Pleasing, etc.	164

CHAPTER XLV.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
Relative of Purpose	166
Ablative of Characteristic, etc.	167

CHAPTER XLVI.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
Result Clauses with <i>ut</i>	168
Suggestive Derivations	169

CHAPTER XLVII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
<i>Cum</i> Temporal	170
<i>Cum</i> Causal and Concessive	170
Passage for Translation	172

CONTENTS.

7

CHAPTER XLVIII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	PAGE
Indirect Questions	172, 173

CHAPTER XLIX.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
Wishes and Conditions	174

CHAPTER L.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE.	
Hortatory Sentences	176
Commands	177
Prescriptions for Translation	177
Suggestive Derivations	178

CHAPTER LI.

THE IMPERATIVE	179
Exercises Illustrating use	179

CHAPTER LII.

THE INFINITIVE	180
Subject Accusative with verbs of Saying, etc.	181
Suggestive Derivations	183

CHAPTER LIII.

PARTICIPLES	184
Ablative Absolute	185
Suggestive Derivations	187

CHAPTER LIV.

IMPERSONAL VERBS	187
Exercises Illustrating Use	188, 189

CHAPTER LV.

PERIPHRASTIC CONJUGATIONS	189
Future Active Participle	190
Gerundive	192
Supine	193
Suggestive Derivations	195
READING LESSONS	196
Prescriptions	196

	PAGE
Formulæ from German Pharmacopœia	198-200
Selections from Cato	204
Selections from Celsus	205, 206
SUGGESTIVE DERIVATIONS	206
LATIN ENGLISH VOCABULARY	209-252
ENGLISH-LATIN VOCABULARY	253-264
GENERAL INDEX	265-268
VOCABULARY OF SUGGESTIVE DERIVATIONS	269-273

THE LATIN GRAMMAR

OF

PHARMACY AND MEDICINE.

CHAPTER I.

INTRODUCTORY.

ALPHABET.

1. THE Latin alphabet is the same as the English, with the omission of *w*.

2. Letters are divided into two classes :

- I. *Vowels* *a, e, i, o, u, y.*
- II. *Consonants*,—
 - 1. *Liquids* *l, m, n, r.*
 - 2. *Mutes*,—
 - (a) *P-mutes* *p, b, f, v.*
 - (b) *T-mutes* *t, d.*
 - (c) *K-mutes* *k, c, g, q (u).*
 - 3. *Sibilant* *s.*
 - 4. *Double consonants* *x, z.*

3. ROMAN METHOD OF PRONUNCIATION.

1. *Vowels.*

ā	is	sounded	like	<i>a</i>	in	<i>father.</i>
æ	"	"	"	<i>a</i>	in	<i>half.</i>
ē	"	"	"	<i>e</i>	in	<i>they.</i>
ĕ	"	"	"	<i>e</i>	in	<i>them.</i>
ī	"	"	"	<i>i</i>	in	<i>pique.</i>
ĭ	"	"	"	<i>i</i>	in	<i>pin.</i>

ō	is sounded like	o	in ore.
ö	"	"	o in obey.
ū	"	"	u in rude.
ŭ	"	"	u in full.

2. Diphthongs.

ae	is sounded like	ai	in aisle.
au	"	"	ou in our.
ei	"	"	ei in veil.
oe	"	"	oi in toil.
eu	"	"	eu in feud.
ui	"	"	we.

3. Consonants.

Most of the consonants have the same sounds as in English; but notice the following:

c	is sounded like	c	in cave.
g	"	"	g in give.
j	"	"	y in yes.
t	"	"	t in time.
s	"	"	s in sin.
v	"	"	w in win.
ch	"	"	k in kite.

4. SYLLABLES.

1. In dividing a word into syllables, make as many syllables as there are vowels and diphthongs: *gen-ti-ā'-na*, *mor-phi-a*.

2. A single consonant is joined with the vowel following: *hu'-me-rus*, *dī'-gi-tus*.

3. If there are two or more consonants between two vowels, as many are joined to the following vowel as can be pronounced at the beginning of a word or syllable: *sac'-cha-rum*, *del-phi'-nū-um*.

4. In compound words the division must show the component parts: *ab'-est* (*ab*, away; *est*, he is).

5. The last syllable of a word is called the *ultima*; the one next to the last, the *penult*; the one before the penult, the *antepenult*.

5. QUANTITY.

Syllables are in quantity either long, short or common

1. A syllable is long in quantity,—

(a) If it contains a diphthong: *ae-rū'-go*.

(b) If its vowel is followed by *j*, *x*, *z*, or any two consonants, except a mute with *l* or *r*: *nux*, *plum'-bum*, *quas'-si-a*.

2. A syllable is short if its vowel is followed by another vowel or diphthong: *olēum*.

3. A syllable is common if its vowel, naturally short, is followed by a mute with *l* or *r*: *př-gri*, *ǎ'-gri*.

The signs $\bar{\text{—}}$, $\tilde{\text{—}}$, $\tilde{\text{—}}$, are used to mark quantity, the first indicating that the syllable over which it is placed is *long*; the second, that it is *short*, and the third that it is *common*.

6. ACCENT.

1. Words of two syllables are always accented on the first: *cro'-cus*, *crē'-ta*.

2. Words of more than two syllables are accented on the *Penult* if that is long in quantity; otherwise, on the *Antepenult*: *cin-nă-mō'-mum*, *eu-phor'-bi-a*.

7. CASES.

1. In Latin there are six cases: *nominative*, *genitive*, *dative*, *accusative*, *vocative* and *ablative*.

2. These cases correspond to the following English equivalents:

The nominative, to the nominative.

The genitive, to the possessive, or objective with *of*.

The dative, to the objective with *to* or *for*.

The accusative, to the objective.

The vocative, to the nominative independent.

The ablative, to the objective with *from*, *by*, *in*, *with*.

8. GENDER.

The gender, in some nouns, is determined by the meaning; in others, by endings.

1. Names of males are masculine: *ÆSCULAPIUS*; *MEDICUS*, a *physician*.

2. Names of rivers, winds and mountains are masculine: *DANUBIUS*, *Danube*; *NOTUS*, *south-wind*; *APENNINUS*, *Apennines*.

3. Names of females are feminine: CORNELIA.

4. Names of countries, towns, islands and trees are feminine: AMERICA; ROMA, *Rome*; SILICIA, *Sicily*; PINUS, *pine-tree*.

5. Indeclinable nouns are neuter: KINO.

The learner is supposed to be familiar with the names and meanings of the ordinary grammatical terms, such as *subject, object, predicate, case, mood, tense, voice, declension, conjugation*, etc. No explanation of these terms will, therefore, be given.

CHAPTER II.

9. DECLENSION OF NOUNS.

1. THERE are five declensions, distinguished from each other by the case-ending of the genitive singular and by the stem characteristic, as follows:

STEM CHARACTERISTICS.		GENITIVE ENDINGS.
Dec. I.	ā	ae
Dec. II.	ō	ī
Dec. III.	ī or a consonant	īs
Dec. IV.	ŭ	ūs
Dec. V.	ē	ēi

2. In declension each case is formed by combining two parts,—*stem* and *termination*.

3. The stem is the unchanged base to which the terminations are added.

4. The terminations consist of case-endings joined with the final letter of the stem.

FIRST DECLENSION.

10. Nouns of this declension are of the feminine gender; but see general rules (8).

The nominative singular ends in *a* and *e*.

11. They are declined as follows:

SINGULAR.		PLURAL.	
N.	pīlū'ā, a pill.	N.	pīlūlæ, pills.
G.	pīlūlæ, of a pill.	G.	pīlūlārum, of pills.
D.	pīlūlæ, to or for a pill.	D.	pīlūlīs, to or for pills.
Ac.	pīlūlam, a pill.	Ac.	pīlūlās, pills.
V.	pīlūlā, O pill.	V.	pīlūlæ, O pills.
Ab.	pīlūlā, from, with or by a pill.	Ab.	pīlūlīs, from, with or by pills.

SINGULAR.	
N.	aloē the aloe.
G.	aloēs of the aloe.
D.	aloē to or for the aloe.
Ac.	aloēn the aloe.
V.	aloē O aloe.
Ab.	aloē from, with or by the aloe.

The plural has the same terminations as nouns in *a*.

12. Table of Terminations.

NOUNS IN A.		NOUNS IN E.	
<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
N.	ā	N.	ē
G.	āe	G.	ēs
D.	āe	D.	ē
Ac.	ām	Ac.	ēn
V.	ā	V.	ē
Ab.	ā	Ab.	ē
			Plural.
		N.	āe
		G.	ārum
		D.	īs
		Ac.	ās
		V.	āe
		Ab.	īs

The pupil should commit to memory this table of terminations.

13. In Latin there is no article; *pīlūla* may be translated *a pill*, *the pill* or *pill*.

14. Rules of Syntax:

The subject of a finite verb is in the nominative case: Pīlūla est parva, the pill is small.

15. *The direct object of a transitive verb is in the accusative case: Puella hābet crētā, the girl has the chalk.*

16. *A noun in the predicate, referring to the same person or thing as the subject, is put in the same case: Quinia est bōna medicīna, quinine is good medicine.*

17. *The indirect object is put in the dative case: Nautae pīlūlam dat, he gives a pill to the sailor.*

18.

VOCABULARY. 1.

Alôe, es, F., <i>aloe</i> .	Amāra, <i>bitter</i> .	Est, (he, she it) <i>is</i> .
Aqua, ae, F., <i>water</i> .	Alba, <i>white</i> .	Sunt, (they) <i>are</i> .
Crēta, ae, F., <i>chalk</i> .	Bōna, <i>good</i> .	
Amygdāla, ae, F., <i>almond</i> .	Fluīda, <i>fluid</i> .	Hābet, (he, she, it) <i>has</i> .
Massa, ae, F., <i>mass</i> .	Lenta, <i>tough, sticky</i> .	
Mistūra, ae, F., <i>mixture</i> .	Parva, <i>small</i> .	Hābent, (they) <i>have</i> .
Puella, ae, F., <i>girl</i> .	Pūra, <i>pure</i> .	

EXERCISES.

1. Pīlūla parva. 2. Pīlūlae parvae. 3. Pīlūlas parvas. 4. Aloe amāra. 5. Aloen amāram. 6. Aquae pūrae. 7. Aquas puras. 8. Aquam pūram. 9. Massae lentae. 10. Massam lentam. 11. Massa lenta. 12. Crēta alba. 13. Crētam albam. 14. Mistūrae fluīdae. 15. Amygdālae parvae. 16. Puella bona. 17. Puellas bōnas.

1. Pīlūlā est parvā. 2. Amārā est pīlūlā. 3. Pīlūlae sunt parvae. 4. Puella aloen hābet. 5. Puellae amygdālas hābent. 6. Mistūra est lenta. 7. Massae sunt lentae. 8. Mistūrae sunt fluīdae. 9. Crēta est alba. 10. Pīlūla parva est amāra. 11. Puella pīlūlam amāram hābet. 12. Puellae mistūras fluīdas hābent. 13. Crēta alba est pūra. 14. Aloē parva est amāra. 15. Puella bōna pīlūlas amāras hābet. 16. Mistūra fluīda est pūra. 17. Massa lenta est alba. 18. Puellae bōnae amygdālas parvas hābent.

Decline together *crēta pūra*, *bōna puella* and *massa lenta*.

EXERCISE. 2.

1. The pills are small. 2. The aloe is bitter. 3. The water is pure. 4. The girl has an almond. 5. The mixtures are sticky. 6. The masses are tough. 7. The almonds are good. 8. The girls are small. 9. The bitter mixture is white. 10. The good girls have the chalk. 11. The little girl has the white pills. 12. The fluid mixture is bitter.

VOCABULARY. 2.

Chartā, āe, <i>paper</i> .	Medicāta, <i>medicated</i> .
Belladonna, ae.	Multa, <i>much</i> , (pl) <i>many</i> .

✓ Tinctūra, ae, *a tincture.*
 Cornēlia, ae, *Cornelia.*
 Fīlia,¹ ae, *a daughter.*
 Nauta, ae (*m*), *a sailor.*
 ✓ Quinia, ae, *quinine.*
 ✓ Mēdicīna, ae, *medicine.*
 Dat, (*he, she, it*) *gives.*
 Dant, (*they*) *give.*

✓ Cērāta, *waxed.*
 ✓ Rubra, *red.*
 ✓ Flāva, *yellow.*
 ✓ Fusca, *brown, dusk, blackish.*
 Aegrōta, *sick.*
 Et, *and.*
 Non, *not.* —

20. Observe that these adjectives are in the feminine gender to agree with the nouns. *Nauta* is the only masculine noun given.

21. The particle *ne* is appended to the first word in a sentence as a sign of a question, and is not to be translated by any separate word: *Est-ne aqua pūra?* Is the water pure?

22. The dative is often used with *est* or *sunt* to indicate possession, and, when thus used, is called the POSSESSIVE DATIVE.

23.

EXERCISE. 3.

1. Chartāe medicātae. 2. Chartīs medicātīs. 3. Āquārum medicatārum. 4. Fīlia nautae. 5. Fīliabus Corneliae. 6. Chartā cērātā. 7. Chartīs cērātīs. 8. Puella mēdicīnam hābet. 9. Puellāe (dative) est mēdicīna. 10. Puellāe hābent tinctūrās. 11. Puellis sunt tinctūrae. 12. Corneliā fīliae tinctūram dat. 13. Fīliā nautāe tinctūram belladonnae hābēt. 14. Cornēlia quiniā amāram fīliae aegrōtae dat. 15. Pīlūlae quīniae sunt parvae et amārae. 16. Mistūra multārum mēdicīnārum non bōna est. 17. Cornēlia fīliae pīlūlas flāvas dat. 18. Cornēliae āmāras pīlūas dant.

Answer the following questions in Latin. Every answer should form a complete sentence, like this: *Est-ne pīlūla parva?* Pīlūla est parva: (Yes)—1. Est-ne quīnia amāra? 2. Est-ne tinctūra fusca? 3. Hābet-ne puella tinctūram belladonnae? 4. Dat-ne Cornelia fīliae pīlūlas quīniae? 5. Hābent-ne multā mēdicīnam? 6. Est-ne massa lenta?

¹ Fīlia has *ābus* in the dative and ablative plural.

24.

EXERCISE. 4.

1. The medicated paper is red. 2. The tincture of belladonna is good medicine. 3. The girl has waxed paper. 4. They give pure water. 5. The girl gives bitter pills to the sailor. 6. Cornelia gives quinine pills (pills of quinine) to (her) sick daughter. 7. Are the red pills bitter? 8. The little girls have the brown tinctures. 9. The mass is sticky and bitter. 10. The good little (good and little) girls have the white pills and the red chalk. 11. They give bitter medicine to many little girls. 12. The fluid mixture is not pure.

CHAPTER III.

SECOND DECLENSION.—NOUNS IN O.

25. Nouns of the second declension end in *er, ir, us, os, masculine*; *um* and *on, neuter*; but see general rules for gender, 8: 3.

Syrūpus, *syrup*.Puer, *boy*.Extractum, *extract*.

SINGULAR.

Masculine.

N. syrūpūs.

G. syrūpī.

D. syrūpō.

Ac. syrūpum.

V. syrūpž.

Ab. syrūpō.

Masculine.

N. puēr.

G. puerī.

D. puerō.

Ac. puerum.

V. puer.

Ab. puerō.

Neuter.

N. extractum.

G. extractī.

D. extractō.

Ac. extractum.

V. extractum.

Ab. extractō.

PLURAL.

N. syrūpī.

G. syrūpōrum.

D. syrūpīs.

Ac. syrūpōs.

V. syrūpī.

Ab. syrūpīs.

N. puerī.

G. puerōrum.

D. puerīs.

Ac. puerōs.

V. puerī.

Ab. puerīs.

N. extractā.

G. extractōrum.

D. extractīs.

Ac. extractā.

V. extractā.

Ab. extractīs.

26. Observe that although the stem ends in *o*, the *o* does not appear except in the dat. and abl. singular and in the gen. and acc. plural.

27. The vocative singular of nouns in *us* of this declension ends in *ě*; all other nouns of this declension have the vocative the same as the nominative.

28. *Terminations.*

SINGULAR.		PLURAL.	
<i>Masc.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>Masc.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
N. <i>us</i>	N. <i>um</i>	N. <i>ī</i>	N. <i>ā</i>
G. <i>ī</i>	G. <i>ī</i>	G. <i>ōrum</i>	G. <i>ōrum</i>
D. <i>ō</i>	D. <i>ō</i>	D. <i>īs</i>	D. <i>īs</i>
Ac. <i>um</i>	Ac. <i>um</i>	Ac. <i>ōs</i>	Ac. <i>ā</i>
V. <i>ě</i>	V. <i>um</i>	V. <i>ī</i>	V. <i>ā</i>
Ab. <i>ō</i>	Ab. <i>ō</i>	Ab. <i>īs</i>	Ab. <i>īs</i>

VOCABULARY. 3.

NOUNS.

<i>Feminine.</i>	<i>Masculine.</i>	<i>Neuter.</i>
Rōsa, ae, <i>rose</i> .	Mēdicus, ī, doctor, physician.	Abstractum, ī, <i>abstract</i> , <i>dried extract</i> .
Scilla, ae, <i>squill</i> .	Puer, ī, <i>boy</i> .	Acētum, ī, <i>vinegar</i> .
	Rūbus, ī, <i>blackberry bush</i> .	Aconitum, ī, <i>aconite</i> .
	Syrūpus, ī, <i>syrup</i> .	Rheum, ī, <i>rhubarb</i> .
		Vēnēnum, ī, <i>poison</i> .
		Vīnum, ī, <i>wine</i> .

Adjectives.

Aromaticus, a, um, *aromatic*.
 Compositus, a, um, *compound*.
 Doctus, a, um, *learned*.
 Exsiccātus, a, um, *dry, dried out*.
 Grātus, a, um, *pleasing, acceptable*.

Verbs.

Miscet, (*he, she, it*) *mixes*.
 Miscent (*they mix, mingle*).

29. It will be observed that adjectives of the first and second declensions have three endings to mark the different genders; that the *feminine* is declined like a noun of the first declension, the *masculine* like a *masculine* noun of the second, and the *neuter* like a *neuter* noun of the second declension.

EXERCISE. 5.

1. Rhei aromatīci. 2. Rheum aromaticum. 3. Extractum compositum. 4. Extracto composito. 5. Extractōrum compositōrum. 6. Extracta composita. 7. Mēdīci docti. 8. Mēdicōrum doctōrum. 9. Abstractum exsiccātum. 10. Syrūpus grātus. 11. Syrūpi grāti. 12. Syrūpis grātīs. 13. Mēdicus est doctus. 14. Mēdicus doctus mēdicinam miscet. 15. Puer abstractum aconīti hābet. 16. Hābet-ne puer venēnum? 17. Scillae sŷrūpus puēro non est grātus. 18. Mēdicus puero rhei syrūpum aromaticum dat. 19. Acētum et vīnum mēdīco dant. 20. Puella rōsae extractum habet. 21. Mēdīci docti venēna multa miscent. 22. Puero parvo rūbi extractum fluīdum dat.

EXERCISE. 6.

1. The boy has the medicine. 2. The abstracts are dry medicines. 3. The extracts are fluid. 4. The syrup of squills is a good medicine, but (sed) not pleasing to a boy. 5. The doctor is mixing medicine. 6. He is mixing the extracts of blackberry and rhubarb. 7. Is he giving the boy poison? 8. He is. 9. Is the extract of rose a poison? 10. No. 11. The roses are pleasing to the girls. 12. The girls give the good doctor roses, but the boys give him syrup of squills.

Questions to be answered in Latin: 1. Est-ne extractum grātum? 2. Est-ne quīnia medicīna bōna? 3. Dat-ne mēdicus puēro venēnum? 4. Est-ne mēdicus doctus? 5. Doctus est. 6. Dat-ne mēdicus puellis sŷrūpum scillae? 7. Hābet-ne pŷer āconīti abstractum? 8. Est-ne rūbi extractum puero grātum? 9. Miscet-ne doctus mēdicus mēdicīnas?

Second Declension—continued.

30. *Rule of Syntax:* An appositive agrees with its subject in case: Anna, filiā mēdīci, *Anna, the daughter of the physician.*

EXERCISE. 7.

2. *Vocabulary.*

Antīdōtum, ī n., *antidote.*
 Ācidum, ī n., *an acid.*

Coniūm, ī n.,	<i>poison hemlock.</i>
Podophyllum, ī n.,	<i>mandrake, may-apple.</i>
Aurantium, ī n.,	<i>orange-peel.</i>
Mōrus, ī f.,	<i>mulberry-tree.</i>
Maltum, ī n.,	<i>malt.</i>
Filius, ī m.,	<i>son.</i>
Pōcūlum, ī n.,	<i>cup.</i>
Claudus, a, n, m.,	<i>lame.</i>
Æger, a, n, m.,	<i>sick.</i>

1. Vēnēni antīdōtum. 2. Puer pōcūlum ācīdi hābet. 3. Conī abstractum est vēnēnum exsiccātum. 4. Pūeri mēdīco docto multa abstracta et extracta dant. 5. Anna, fīlia mēdīci, podophylli abstractum et aurantii syrūpum hābet. 6. Mōri syrūpum puēro ægro dat. 7. Est-ne mōri syrūpus puēro grātus? 8. Puer claudus extractum malti hābet. 9. Puer æger, mēdīci bōni fīlius, est claudus. 10. Dat-ne mēdīcus doctus fīlio ægro malti extractum? 11. Mōri syrūpum et aurantii fīlio dāt.

EXERCISE. 8.

1. Anna, the daughter of the physician, is lame. 2. He is mixing the extracts. 3. The boy is mixing the medicine for (his) sick father. 4. The doctor gives the sick boy abstract of mandrake and mulberry syrup. 5. The extract of malt is acceptable to the good doctor. 6. The abstract of hemlock is a dry poison. 7. The syrup of mulberry is a good medicine. 8. The physician has an antidote for poison. 9. The little boy gives the lame girl a cup of vinegar. 10. The learned doctor gives the sick boy a small cup of orange syrup. 11. Mulberry syrup is not pleasing to the sick boy. 12. The little boy is mixing the extract of malt and vinegar *in the cup*. (*In* with the ablative.)

CHAPTER IV.

31. FIRST AND SECOND DECLENSIONS.

1. *Rule of Syntax*: Adjectives agree with their nouns in gender, number and case. *Nauta clārus, famous sailor. Nautarum clar-ōrum, of famous sailors.*

2.

VOCABULARY. 4.

Āsafoetīda, æ,	<i>asafoetida.</i>
Æger, a, -um,	<i>sick.</i>
Ācācia, æ,	<i>acacia.</i>
Æsculāpius, ī.	
Cinchōna, æ,	<i>cinchona.</i>
Cinnamōmum, ī,	<i>cinnamon.</i>
Clārus, a, -um,	<i>clear, bright, famous.</i>
Căpit,	<i>(he, she, it) takes.</i>
Căpiunt,	<i>(they) take.</i>
Limpīdus, a, -um,	<i>limpid, clear, transparent.</i>
In (with the ablative),	<i>in, on.</i>
Erāt,	<i>(he, she, it) was.</i>
Mālus, 'a, -um,	<i>bad, evil, wicked.</i>
Magnus, a, -um,	<i>large, great.</i>
Quis (masc.),	<i>who.</i>
Quid (neut.),	<i>what.</i>
Tolu, indecl.,	<i>Tolu.</i>
Tolutānus,	<i>made of Tolu, pertaining to Tolu.</i>

EXERCISE. 9.

1. Æsculāpius, mēdīcus clārus. 2. Nauta æger. 3. Nautæ ægrōto. 4. Cum (with) nautā ægrō. 5. Nautōrum ægrōrum. 6. Mēdīcus clārus nautæ ægro tolutānum syrūpum dat. 7. Quis cinchōnæ tinctūram puellæ bōnæ dat? 8. Bōnus mēdīcus dat tinctūram puellæ. 9. Quis cinnamōmī tinctūram hābet? 10. Pūer mālus hābet, sed (but) bōnō vīrō dat. 11. Quis erat Æsculāpius? 12. Æsculāpius ērat clārus mēdīcus. 13. Vir ægrōtus asafoetīdæ tinctūram căpit. 14. Quis acāciæ syrūpum căpit? 15. Mālus vir căpit. 16. Est-ne ægrōtus? 17. Aqua limpīda est in pōcūlo. 18. Quis tolu in pōcūlo hābet? 19. Mēdīcus clārus

pūero ægro sacchārum dat. 20. O medice, vĕnĕnum est in āquā.
21. Medice bōne, scillæ syrūpus est in pōcūlo.

EXERCISE. 10.

1. Æsculapius, the physician, was famous. 2. The sick man likes (amat) the doctor's wine. 3. He does not like syrup of squills. 4. The syrup of tolu is a good medicine. 5. The tincture of cinnamon is pleasing to the good little girl. 6. The girl gives a cup of pure water to the sick boy. 7. What is the doctor giving the sick man? 8. He is giving the extract of malt. 9. Is the extract of malt, beer (cervisia)? 10. What does he give the sailor? 11. He has a cup of the tincture of cinchona for the sick sailor. 12. The sailor likes quinine and cinchona. 13. O doctor, the little girl has a cup of water for the sick man. 14. He likes water in the tincture. 15. In the cup is good medicine for the sick man.

To be Answered in Latin.

1. Quis extractum malti amat? 2. Quis asafœtidæ tincturam amat? 3. Cāpit-ne mālus puer acāciæ syrūpum? 4. Āmant-ne pueri parvi scillæ syrūpum? 5. Quis pilūlas parvas aconīti capīt? 6. Hābet-ne mēdicus podophylli pilūlas vīro ægrōto? 7. Quod extractum hābēt mēdicus?

32. *First and Second Declension—continued.*

1. *Rule of Syntax:* The agent is expressed by the ablative with *a* or *ab*: mēdicus ā pūellā laudātur, *the physician is praised by the girl.*

2. VOCABULARY. 5.

Āmātūr, (*he, she it*) is loved.

Āmantūr, (*they*) are loved.

Vocat, (*he, she, it*) calls.

Vocātur, (*he, she, it*) is called.

Āmīcus, *ī, friend.*

Americānus, *a, -um, American.*

Pērītus, *a, -um, skilled, experienced.*

Allium, *ī, garlic.*

Arnīca æ, *arnica.*

Cerevisia, æ, *beer.*

Capsicum, *ī, Cayenne pepper.*

Collum, *ī, neck.*

Emplastrum, *ī, plaster.*

Īpēcācūānha, -æ, *ipecac.*

Germānus, -a, -um, *German*

Nāsus, *ī, nose.*

Officīna, -æ, *office, shop.*

Rēmēdium, *ī, remedy.*

Ūbī, *adv., where, when.*

Sātis, *adv., enough.*

EXERCISE. 11.

1. Ūbī est mēdīcus? 2. In officiā est. 3. Quis mēdīcum vocat? 4. A filiā nautæ vocātur. 5. Medicinam in officiā misceat viro agrōto. 6. Habet-ne in officiā rēmēdia multa? 7. Habet-ne syrūpum? 8. Multos syrūpos habet: syrūpos rosæ et rhei et rubi et sarsaparillæ et scillæ et ipecacuānhæ et allii et acaciæ et amygdālæ et aurantii et,—“sātis, sātis, amīce bōne; syrūpos habet.” 9. Est-ne mēdīcus pērītus? 10. Pērītus et bōnus est, et ab amīcīs amātur et laudātur. 11. Habet-ne arnicæ emplastrum in officiā? 12. Habet. 13. Nautæ puer mālus capsici emplastrum in collo habet. 14. Mēdīcus Germānus habet nāsū magnum et rubrum. 15. Cerevisiam amat. 16. Quid Americānus mēdīcus amat? 17. Vīnum ab Americāno amātur. 18. Quid est in nāso pūellæ? 19. Mēdīci pūella arnicæ emplastrum in nāso habet.

EXERCISE. 12.

1. The skilful doctor is loved and praised by his friends. 2. He is called by the son of the sick man. 3. Who is sick? 4. The son of the lame sailor is sick. 5. Where is the doctor? 6. He is in his office. 7. Has he many remedies in his office? 8. He has abstracts of aconite, hemlock, belladonna and extracts of arnica, bitter orange, capsicum, cinchona, podophyllum and syrups of acacia, rhubarb, almonds, garlic and—“enough, good friend.” 9. Has he an arnica plaster for the lame neck of (my) friend? 10. The good man has many plasters. 11. Is the syrup of ipecac a good remedy for a bad boy? 12. It is a good, but not a pleasing remedy. 13. What is on (our) friend's nose? 14. A capsicum plaster! 15. Is it pleasant?

3. Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Ūbī est mēdīcus? 2. Ūbī est puer mēdīci? 3. Est-ne amīci pūella in officiā? Quis æger est? 4. Est-ne mēdico quīnia puero? 5. Dat-ne filius mēdīci quīniæ pilūlas nautæ agrōto? 6. Habet-ne mēdīcus aloes exsiccatū extractum? 7. Dat-ne pūero agrōto scillæ syrūpum? 8. Est-ne sennæ extractum puero grātum? 9. Quis allii syrūpum puero mālō dat?

CHAPTER V.

33. ADJECTIVES OF THE FIRST AND SECOND DECLENSIONS.

Fluīdus, Fluid.

SINGULAR.

<i>Masculine.</i>	<i>Feminine.</i>	<i>Neuter.</i>
N. fluīdus.	fluīdā.	fluīdum.
G. fluīdī.	fluīdæ.	fluīdī
D. fluīdō.	fluīdæ.	fluīdō.
Ac. fluīdum.	fluīdam.	fluīdum.
V. fluīdž.	fluīdā.	fluīdum.
Ab. fluīdō.	fluīdā.	fluīdō.

PLURAL.

N. fluīdī.	fluīdæ.	fluīdā.
G. fluīdōrum.	fluīdārum.	fluīdōrum.
D. fluīdīs.	fluīdīs.	fluīdīs.
Ac. fluīdōs.	fluīdās.	fluīdā.
V. fluīdī.	fluīdæ.	fluīdā.
Ab. fluīdīs.	fluīdīs.	fluīdīs.

Těněr, tender.

SINGULAR.

<i>Masculine.</i>	<i>Feminine.</i>	<i>Neuter.</i>
N. těněr	těněrā	těněrū.
G. těněrī.	těněræ.	těněrī.
D. těněrō.	těněræ.	těněrō.
Ac. těněrū.	těněrū.	těněrū.
V. těněr.	těněrā	těněrū.
Ab. těněrō.	těněrā.	těněrō.

PLURAL.

N. těněrī	těněræ.	těněrā
G. těněrōrum.	těněrārum.	těněrōrum.
D. těněrīs.	těněrīs.	těněrīs.
Ac. těněrōs.	těněrās	těněrā
V. těněrī.	těněræ.	těněrā.
Ab. těněrīs.	těněrīs.	těněrīs.

Æger, sick.

SINGULAR.

<i>Masculine.</i>	<i>Feminine.</i>	<i>Neuter.</i>
N. ægēr.	ægrǎ.	ægrum.
G. ægrī.	ægræ.	ægrī.
D. ægrō.	ægræ.	ægrō.
Ac. ægrum.	ægram.	ægrum.
V. æger.	ægrǎ.	ægrum.
Ab. ægrō.	ægrā.	ægrō.

PLURAL.

N. ægrī.	ægræ.	ægrǎ.
G. ægrōrum.	ægrārum	ægrōrum.
D. ægrīs.	ægrīs.	ægrīs.
Ac. ægros.	ægrās.	ægrǎ.
V. ægrī.	ægræ.	ægrǎ.
Ab. ægrīs.	ægrīs.	ægrīs.

34. The following adjectives have the genitive singular in *īis*, and the dative in *ī*, in all genders, but in other respects are regular: *ālius* (*neut.* *aliud*), *other*; *totus*, *whole*; *alter*, *other* (of two); *nullus*, *none*; *ullus*, *any* neuter,—*trīus*, *neither*; *sōlus*, *alone*; *ūnus*, *one*; *uter*,—*trīus*, *which* (of two). *Alterius*, the genitive of *alter*, is usually accented on the antepenult.

35. *Duo*, *two*, is declined as follows:

<i>Masculine</i>	<i>Feminine.</i>	<i>Neuter.</i>
N. duō	duæ	duō
G. duōrum	duārum	duōrum
D. duōbus	duābus	duōbus
Ac. duōs	duās	duō
V. duo	duæ	duō
Ab. duōbus	duābus	duōbus

Decline together *sōlus vir*, *āliud vinum*, *nullā puellā*, *duō puērī*.

VOCABULARY. 6.

Liquīdus, a, -um	<i>liquid.</i>
Pallīdus, a, -um	<i>pale, pallid.</i>
Alius, a, -um	<i>other.</i>
Præpārātus, a, -um	<i>prepared, ready beforehand.</i>

Præscriptum, ī	<i>prescription.</i>
Oxalīcus, a, -um	<i>oxalic.</i>
Mūriātīcus, a, -um	<i>muratic.</i>
Mīser, a, -um	<i>poor, wretched.</i>
Tēnēr, a, -um	<i>tender.</i>
Tartarīcus, a, -um	<i>tartaric.</i>
Destillātus, a, -um	<i>distilled.</i>
Dūo, æ, o	<i>two.</i>
Quātūr, indecl.	<i>four.</i>
Quot, indecl.	<i>how many.</i>
Huc, adv.	<i>hither.</i>
Lobelia, æ,	<i>lobelia.</i>
Sanguīnāria, æ	<i>blood-root.</i>
Vēnit (he, she, it)	<i>comes.</i>
Vēniunt (they)	<i>come.</i>

EXERCISE. 13.

1. Pŭer mīser est pallīdus. 2. Ūbi est mēdicus, pŭerōrum ægrōrum āmīcus? 3. Huc vēnit. 4. Hābet-ne præsĕriptum præsĕparātum? 5. Mēdicus pērītus pŭeris tēneris multas mēdicīnas præsĕparātas hābet. 6. Quot ācēta mēdico sunt? 7. Quātŭor ācēta sunt mēdico,—lobeliæ ācētum, opii ācētum, sanguīnāriæ ācētum, scillæ ācētum. 8. Scillæ ācētum pŭellæ tēnēræ non grātum est. 9. Quot ācida liquida in ōfficiā āmīci sunt? 10. Multa ācida sunt,—ācidum oxalīcum, et ācidum mūriātīcum, et ācidum tartarīcum, et,—et,—ācidum dēstillātum, et,—“sātis.” 11. Quid est ācidum dēstillātum? 12. Quinia et cinchōna et aliæ mēdicīnæ āmāræ a pŭeris tēneris non āmantur. 13. Rōsæ rūbræ a pŭellis parvis āmantur. 14. Quid mēdicus filiæ ægræ et mīseræ āmīci bōni dat? 15. Mistŭram syrŭpi scillæ et sacchāri dat. 16. Mistŭra a pŭellā mīserā non āmātur.

EXERCISE. 14.

1. The doctor is not in his office. 2. He is mixing pleasant medicine for the sick daughter of his friend. 3. The poor girl is pale. 4. Is the prescription prepared? 5. Yes. 6. He has many other prescriptions prepared for (his) sick friends. 7. Where is the medicine, the distilled water and tartaric acid? 8. Who likes

bitter medicines? 9. Beer and wine are liked by the lame sailor. 10. The lame sailor has a capsicum plaster on his neck. 11. Here comes the learned doctor. 12. Doctor, where are the tinctures of cinchona and tolu, and the syrups of orange and blackberry, and the medicated waters of bitter almonds and ammonia? 13. Medicine is given by the doctor to two sick boys.

To be Answered in Latin.

1. Quid mēdicus in pōcūlo hābet? 2. Quid mēdicus pūero agrō dāt? 3. Quis quiniæ pilūlas āmat. 4. Amanturne a pūeris parvis? 5. Mēdice bōne, quot ācōnīti pilulas pūer hābet? 6. Ubi est Cornēliæ filia? 7. Est-ne in officīnā mēdīci clāri? 8. Quot pōcūla rheī syrūpī pūer hābet? 9. Quis allii syrūpum hābet?

CHAPTER VI.

36. IRREGULAR VERB, *sum, I am.*

1. Stems *es* and *fu*.
2. The present, imperfect and future tenses of the indicative mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
1. <i>sum, I am.</i>	<i>sumus, we are</i>
2. <i>es, thou art or you are.</i>	<i>e-tis, you are.</i>
3. <i>est, he is.</i>	<i>sunt, they are.</i>

IMPERFECT.

1. <i>eram, I was.</i>	<i>eramus, we were.</i>
2. <i>eras, thou wast.</i>	<i>eratis, you were.</i>
3. <i>erat, he was.</i>	<i>erant, they were.</i>

FUTURE.

1. <i>ero, I shall be.</i>	<i>erimus, we shall be.</i>
2. <i>eris, thou wilt be.</i>	<i>eritis, you will be.</i>
3. <i>erit, he will be.</i>	<i>erunt, they will be.</i>

VOCABULARY. 7.

Dōmīnus, ī	master (of a household, etc.).
Discipūlus, ī	pupil, scholar.
Gutta, æ	a drop.
Hēri, adv.	yesterday.
Lavandūla, æ	lavender.
Māgister, ī	master, teacher.
Mēdicāmentum, ī	drug, medicine.
Mēdicāmentārius, ī	druggist.
Magnesia, æ	magnesia.
Mentha, æ	mint.
Laetus, a, um	glad, joyful.
Niger, a, um	black.
Olēum, ī	oil.
Pīpērātus, a, um	peppery, of pepper.
Prīmus, a, um	first.
Pārat (he, she, it)	prepares.
Pārant	they prepare.
Schōla, æ,	school.
Servus, ī,	a slave, servant.
Sēcundus, a, um,	second.
Stramonium, ī,	stramonium.
Sānat (he, she, it)	heals, cures.
Sānant	they heal, cure.
Trochiscus, ī	a troche.
Unguentum, ī	ointment.
Vālidus, a, um	strong, sturdy.

1. Nouns in *ius* and *ium* often contract the genitive ending *ii* to *ī*.

2. *Filius* (son) and *genius* (guardian deity), and proper nouns in *ius*, drop the *e* of the vocative: *fili*, *Corneli*.

EXERCISE. 15.

1. Sunt, erant, erunt. 2. Est, erit, erat. 3. Ero, sum, eram.
 4. Sumus, eramus, erimus. 5. Eritis, eratis, estis. 6. Servus oleum piperatę menthę habet. 7. Servus niger dōmino mēdicāmenta pārat. 8. Lavandulę olēum erat in pōcūlo parvo. 9. Māgister bōno discipūlo ipecacuanhę trōchiscum dat. 10. Est-ne discipūlus lētus?

11. Non lætus est. 12. Māgistri pūeris bōnis trōchiscos magnesiae dat. 13. Quis in schōlā erit prīmus discipūlus? 14. Mēdicāmentārīi filius vālidus erit prīmus. 15. Quis sēcundus erit? 16. Māgistri filius erit sēcundus. 17. Quis discipūlorum hēri æger erat? 18. Sēcundus filius mēdicāmentārī hēri æger erat. 19. Quod rēmēdium cāpit? 20. Stramonī extracti flūidi guttas dūas cāpit. 21. Est-ne stramonium bōna mēdicīna? 22. Mēdicāmentārīi pēriti stramonīi extractum, et stramonī flūidum extractum, et stramonī tinctūram, et stramonī unguentum pārant. 23. Mēdicīna vālidā servum misērum et ægrum sānat. 24. Rēmēdia mēdicōrum pēritōrum multos morbos sānant.

EXERCISE. 16.

1. I am, he is, thou art. 2. I was, you were, we were. 3. Thou wilt be, you will be, they will be. 4. Oil o' lavender. 5. The master gives oil of lavender to his black servant. 6. The strong son of the master was not in school yesterday. 7. The druggist's little boy is in the doctor's office. 8. Is he sick? 9. Yes. 10. Is he taking medicine? 11. He is taking oils of peppermint and lavender. 12. Has he the troches and other medicines of the druggist? 13. Is the doctor curing the sick girl? 14. He has the prescription ready (*præparatum*). 15. The poor girl will be glad. 16. The skillful druggist prepares many medicines,—extracts, compound extracts, tinctures, syrups, plasters, troches, oils, pills large and small, and many other medicines.

To be Answered in Latin.

1. Ubi eras hēri? 2. Eras-ne in schōlā? 3. Ubi est filius mēdicāmentārī? 4. Quid servus mēdici in officinā pārāt? 5. Pārāt-ne pūero māgistri quiniæ pillulas? 6. Quot menthæ piperatæ trōchiscos pūella hābet? 7. Dat-ne pūella pūero ægro olēum lavandulæ? 8. Ubi discipūlus vālidus erat hēri? 9. Quot guttas stramonīi flūidi extracti mēdicus viro ægro dat? 10. Est-ne āmarum mēdicāmentum pūero parvo grātum?

Irregular Verb, Sum—Continued.

1. The perfect, pluperfect and future perfect tenses of the indicative mood.

PERFECT TENSE.

*Singular.**Plural.*

- | | |
|---|---|
| 1. fuī, <i>I have been, was.</i> | fuimus, <i>we have been, were.</i> |
| 2. fuistī, <i>thou hast been, wast.</i> | fuistis, <i>you have been, were.</i> |
| 3. fuit, <i>he has been, was.</i> | { fuērunt, <i>or</i>
fuēre, <i>they have been, were.</i> |

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

- | | |
|------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 1. fueram, <i>I had been.</i> | fuerāmus, <i>we had been.</i> |
| 2. fueras, <i>thou hadst been.</i> | fuerātis, <i>you had been.</i> |
| 3. fuerat, <i>he had been.</i> | fuerant, <i>they had been.</i> |

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

- | | |
|--|--------------------------------------|
| 1. fuero, <i>I shall have been.</i> | fuerimus, <i>we shall have been.</i> |
| 2. fueris, <i>thou wilt have been.</i> | fueritis, <i>you will have been.</i> |
| 3. fuerit, <i>he will have been.</i> | fuerint, <i>they will have been.</i> |

VOCABULARY. 8.

Āger, āgrī	field.
Agriċōla, æ	farmer.
Brachiūm, ī	arm, upper arm.
Cāpiat (he, she, it)	let take, may take.
Dicit (he, she, it)	says.
Dilūtus, a, um	diluted, weakened.
Drachma, æ	drachm.
Fascia, æ	bandage.
Fractus, ā, um	broken.
Fiat	let be made.
Gēnēr, ī	son-in-law.
Hyoscyāmus, ī	henbane.
Herba, æ	herb, grass, plant.
Indus, a, um	Indian.
Indicus, a, um	Indian.
Particūla, æ	part, small part, particle.
Sānātur (he, she, it)	is cured, healed.
Sānantur (they)	are cured, healed.
Sōcēr, ī	father-in-law.
Uncia, æ	ounce.

37. *Rule of Syntax:* Means and instrument are expressed by the *ablative without a preposition*: *Puer æger medicinā sanātur*, the sick boy is cured by medicine; *miles gladio interficitur*, the soldier is killed with the sword.

EXERCISE. 17.

1. Fuit, fuerat, fuerit. 2. Fuisti, fuistis, fuērunt. 3. Fueram, fuero, fui. 4. Fuerāmus, fueritis, fuerant. 5. Fuimus, fuerāmus, fuerimus. 6. In officinā sunt multa medicāmenta. 7. Gēnēr agricōlæ medicāmentārius est. 8. Agricōlæ pūer brachiū fractum hābet. 9. Fascia pūcro misēro fiat. 10. Quid māgistri sōcer cāpit? 11. Ægrōtus æcōniti extracti liquidi tres guttas cāpiat. 12. Quid mēdici servus hābet? 13. Hyoseyāmi unciam et strych-niæ drachmam hābet. 14. Fuit-ne medicīna aquā purā dilūta? 15. Ūbi est Indus mēdicus clārus? 16. Huc vēnit doctus vir. 17. Sānat-ne pūeros ægros? 18. Filiū ægricōlæ vāliidi herbis sānat. 19. Mēdici pūer mālus tabācum filio māgistri dāt. 20. Pūeri māgistri quīniæ pilūlis sānantur. 21. Quid mēdicus Indus dicit? 22. "Ægrōtus tabāci partiēulam, uncias quinque cerevisiæ, et magnum pōcūlum vīni cāpiat." 23. Est-ne Indi mēdici præscriptum bōnum? 24. Quis tabāco, cerevisiā, vīno sānatur? Māla mistūra.¹

EXERCISE. 18.

1. Where had the boy been? 2. He had been in school. 3. They will have been. 4. Where has the strong farmer been? 5. He was sick in the field yesterday. 6. Who was his doctor? 7. He has a prescription from (of) the famous Indian doctor. 8. What is the prescription? 9. "Let the strong farmer take four large cups of beer and a bit of tobacco." 10. Was the beer diluted with water? 11. No. 12. Is a sick man cured by beer and tobacco? 13. Does the Indian doctor give his patients (*ægro-tis*) little white quinine pills and syrups of squills, rhubarb and ipecac? 14. No; he gives (them) fluid extract of malt and other pleasant extracts. 15. He cures boys and girls with herbs. 16. Where is the Indian doctor's office? 17. In the woods and fields. 18. Who has a broken arm? 19. The wicked (*malus*) sailor's brokeif arm is healed. 20. Let a bandage be made for the broken arm of the farmer's son-in-law. 21. The medicine had been di-

¹ What word is to be supplied?

luted with water. 22. There (omit) had been in the cup a mixture of the fluid extract of asafetida and the oil of roses. 23. The little girl does not like the mixture.

38. *Irregular Verb Sum—Continued.*

The subjunctive, imperative and infinitive moods and participle.

39. *Subjunctive.*

PRESENT TENSE.		IMPERFECT TENSE.	
<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>	<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
1. <i>sim</i>	<i>sīmus</i>	1. <i>essem</i>	<i>essēmus</i>
2. <i>sīs</i>	<i>sītis</i>	2. <i>esses</i>	<i>essētis</i>
3. <i>sit</i>	<i>sint</i>	3. <i>esset</i>	<i>essent</i>
PERFECT TENSE.		PLUPERFECT TENSE.	
<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>	<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
1. <i>fuërim</i>	<i>fuërimus</i>	1. <i>fuissem</i>	<i>fuissemus</i>
2. <i>fuëris</i>	<i>fuëritis</i>	2. <i>fuissets</i>	<i>fuissetis</i>
3. <i>fuërit</i>	<i>fuërint</i>	3. <i>fuisset</i>	<i>fuisSENT</i>

40. *Imperative.*

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
2. <i>Es, be thou.</i>	<i>Este, be ye.</i>

FUTURE TENSE.

2. <i>Esto, thou shalt be.</i>	<i>Estôte, ye shall be.</i>
3. <i>Esto, he shall be.</i>	<i>Sunto, they shall be.</i>

41. *Infinitive.*

Present, <i>esse</i>	<i>to be.</i>
Perfect, <i>fuisse</i>	<i>to have been.</i>
Future, <i>futurus esse</i>	<i>to be about to be.</i>

42. *Participle.*

<i>Futurus, a, um</i>	<i>about to be.</i>
---------------------------------	---------------------

43. *Interrogative Words.*—Interrogative sentences generally contain some interrogative word,—either an interrogative pronoun, adjective or adverb, or one of the interrogative particles,—*ne, nonne, num*:

1. *Ne* is used in questions asking for information, as in the illustrations already given.

2. *Nonne* expects the answer *Yes*: *Nonne medicinam emit?* Is he not buying the medicine?

3. *Num* expects the answer, *No*: *Num medicinam emit?* Is he buying the medicine? or, He is not buying the medicine, is he?

VOCABULARY. 9.

Balnĕum, ĭ	bath.
Cālidus, a, um	hot.
Cērātum, ĭ	cerate, a waxed dressing.
Cērātus, a, um	waxed.
Camphōra, æ	camphor.
Capsŭla, æ	capsule.
Cetaceum, ĭ	spermaceti, sperm.
Cetraria, æ	cetraria.
Decoctum, ĭ	a decoction.
Frīgĭdus, a, um	cold.
Ignatia, æ	{ ignatia, plant giving St. Ignatius bean, containing strychnine.
Jalāpa, æ	
Plumbum, ĭ	lead.
Resĭna, æ	resin.
Sabĭna, æ	savin.
Senĕga, æ	rattlesnake-root.
Tepĭdus, a, um	tepid, warm.
Dīcĭtur (he, she, it)	is said.
Ĕmit (he, she, it)	buys.
Ĕmunt (they)	buy.
Vendit (he, she, it)	sells.
Vĕndunt (they)	sell.

EXERCISE. 19.

8. Pŭer æger in balnĕo fuisse dīcĭtur. 9. Nauta in balnĕo frīgĭdo fuĕrit. 10. Agricōla æger dīcĭtur in balnĕo cālĭdo fuisse. 11. Quis est in balnĕo frīgĭdo? 12. Pŭer parvus māgĭstri dīcĭtur in balnĕo frīgĭdo esse. 13. Pŭer, bōnus es. 14. Pŭer bōne, bōnus ēsto. 15. Āmĭci cāri, vālĭdī ēste. 16. Quid mēdicāmentārius ĕmit et vĕndit? 17. Mēdicāmenta multa in ōffĭcĭnā ĕmit et vendit.

18. Quot cērāta hābet in ōfficinā? 19. Mēdicāmentārius pērītus, mēdīci clāri gēner, cērāta quinque in ōfficinā parvā pārāt et vēndit. 20. Cāmphōræ cērātum, et cetacei cērātum, et multa emplastra, cērāta, ægrotis (to the sick) vendit. 21. Pārāt-ne mēdicāmentārius multa mēdicāmenta? 22. Cetrariæ dēcoctum, et sarsaparillæ dēcoctum compōsītum, et abstracta ignatiæ āmāræ, jalāpæ, senēgæ, vālēriānæ, et ālia multa. 23. Nōne est doctus vir, et clārus? 24. Quis plumbi et rēsīnæ et sābīnæ cērāta ēmit? 25. Mēdicāmentārii pārant, et ægrōti multa rēmēdia ēmunt. 26. Discipūle bōne, es (imperative) doctus mēdicāmentārius.

EXERCISE. 20.

1. Be thou learned; thou shalt be learned. 2. Boys be good; boy, you shall be good. 3. Let the boys be good. 4. To be, to have been, to be about to be.

5. The druggist prepares cerates of camphor and spermaceti, and decoctions of cetraria and sarsaparilla. 6. Is the druggist the physician's son-in-law? 7. The strong farmer's second son is said to be a skillful physician. 8. He cures the sick with pleasant medicines. 9. The good man is loved by the boys and girls. 10. The good physician's black servant gives medicine to the sick boy. 11. He gives the poor boy four grains of valerian abstract in a capsule. 12. Is not valerian abstract a dry medicine? 13. Is not the servant liked by the boy? 14. Is a bad servant liked by a good boy? 15. Is the physician preparing cerate of lead for the farmer's son? 16. Do not skillful druggists buy and sell many drugs? 17. Is not the sailor's son said to be a good physician?

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Ūbi est mēdicus? 2. Nōne in ōfficinā parvā est? 3. Pārāt-ne vālēriānæ pūero ægro? 4. Quot uncias cāmphōræ in ōfficinā mēdicus hābet? 5. Quot grāna quīniæ ægrōto dat? 6. Hābēt-ne mēdicus āquam cālīdam in balnēo? 7. Ēst-ne ægra pūella in āquā tēpidā? 8. Quid vendit fīlius mēdicāmentāri? 9. Nōne jalāpæ et senēgæ abstracta vendit? 10. Quis resīnæ ceratum emit? 11. Nonne est filius medici doctus?

CHAPTER VII.

44. FIRST CONJUGATION.

VERBS IN *ā*.*Verb Stem and Present Stem, amā.*PRINCIPAL PARTS.¹

<i>Pres. Ind.</i>	<i>Pres. Inf.</i>	<i>Perf. Ind.</i>	<i>Supine.</i>
amō.	amāre.	amāvī.	amātum.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
amō, <i>I love, am loving, do love.</i>	amāmus, <i>we love.</i>
amās, <i>you love.</i>	amātis, <i>you love.</i>
amat, <i>he loves.</i>	amant, <i>they love.</i>

IMPERFECT.

amābam, <i>I was loving.</i>	amābāmus, <i>we were loving.</i>
amābās, <i>you were loving.</i>	amābātis, <i>you were loving.</i>
amābat, <i>he was loving.</i>	amābant, <i>they were loving.</i>

FUTURE.

amābō, <i>I shall love.</i>	amābimus, <i>we shall love.</i>
amābis, <i>you will love.</i>	amābitis, <i>you will love.</i>
amābit, <i>he will love.</i>	amābunt, <i>they will love.</i>

PERFECT.

amāvī, <i>I have loved.</i>	amāvimus, <i>we have loved.</i>
amāvistī, <i>you have loved.</i>	amāvistis, <i>you have loved.</i>
amāvit, <i>he has loved.</i>	amāvērunt, <i>ēre, they have loved.</i>

PLUPERFECT.

amāveram, <i>I had loved.</i>	amāverāmus, <i>we had loved.</i>
amāverās, <i>you had loved.</i>	amāverātis, <i>you had loved.</i>
amāverat, <i>he had loved.</i>	amāverant, <i>they had loved.</i>

¹ The present indicative shows the form of the *present stem*; the present infinitive shows the *conjugation*; the perfect indicative shows the *perfect stem*; and the supine, or perfect participle, shows the *participle stem*.

FUTURE PERFECT.

amāverō, *I shall have loved.*amāverīs, *you will have loved.*amāverit, *he will have loved.*amāverīmus, *we shall have loved.*amāverītis, *you will have loved.*amāverint, *they will have loved.**Subjunctive.*

PRESENT.

Singular.

amem,

amēs,

amet,

Plural.

amēmus,

amētis,

ament.

IMPERFECT.

amārem,

amārēs,

amāret,

amārēmus,

amārētis,

amārent.

PERFECT.

Singular.

amāverim,

amāverīs,

amāverit.

Plural.

amāverīmus,

amāverītis,

amāverint.

PLUPERFECT.

amāvissem,

amāvisse,

amāvisset.

amāvissēmus,

amāvissētis,

amāvissent.

*Imperative.**Singular.**Present*, amā, *love thou.**Future*, amātō, *thou shalt love.*amātō, *he shall love.**Plural.*amāte, *love ye.*amātōte, *ye shall love.*amantō, *they shall love.**Infinitive.**Pres.*, amāre, *to love.**Fut*, amātūrus esse, *to be about to love.**Perf.*, amāvisse, *to have loved.**Participle.**Pres.*, amāns, *loving.**Fut.*, amātūrus, *about to love.**Gerund.**Gen.*, amandī, *of loving.**Dat.*, amandō, *for loving.**Acc.*, amandum, *loving.**Abl.*, amandō, *by loving.**Supine.**Acc.*, amātum, *to love.**Abl.*, amātū, *to love, be loved.*

FIRST CONJUGATION.

PASSIVE VOICE.

Amor, *I am loved.*—*Stem*, āma.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

Pres. Ind.

āmōr,

Pres. Inf.

āmārī,

Perf. Ind.

āmātūs sūm.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

*I am loved.**Singular.*

āmōr,

āmārīs or rē,

āmātūr.

Plural.

āmāmūr,

āmāmīnī,

āmantūr.

IMPERFECT.

I was loved.

āmābār,

āmābārīs or rē,

āmābātūr.

āmābāmūr,

āmābāmīnī,

āmābantūr.

FUTURE.

I shall or will be loved.

āmābōr,

āmābōrīs or rē,

āmābūtūr.

āmābīmūr,

āmābīmīnī,

āmābuntūr.

PERFECT.

*I have been or was loved.*āmātūs sūm,¹

āmātūs ēs,

āmātūs est.

āmātī sūmūs,

āmātī estīs,

āmātī sunt.

PLUPERFECT.

*I had been loved.*āmātūs ērām,¹

āmātūs ērās,

āmātūs ērāt.

āmātī ērāmūs,

āmātī ērālīs,

āmātī ērant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

*I shall or will have been loved.*āmātūs ērō,¹

āmātūs ērīs,

āmātūs ērīt.

āmātī ērīmūs

āmātī ērītīs,

āmātī ērunt.

¹ *Fui, fuisti, etc.*, are sometimes used for *sum, es, etc.*; thus *amātus fui* for *amātus sum*. So *fuēram, fuēras, etc.*, for *ēram, ēras, etc.*; also *fuēro, fuēris, etc.*, for *ēro, ēris, etc.*

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

I may be loved.

āmēr,	āmēmūr,
āmērīs or rē,	āmēmīnī,
āmētūr.	āmentūr.

IMPERFECT.

I might, would or should be loved.

āmārēr,	āmārēmūr,
āmārērīs or rē,	āmārēmīnī,
āmārētūr.	āmārentūr,

PERFECT.

I may have been loved.

āmātūs sīm, ¹	āmātī sīmūs,
āmātūs sīs,	āmātī sītīs,
āmātūs sīt.	āmātī sint.

PLUPERFECT.

I might, would or should have been loved.

āmātūs essēm, ¹	āmātī essēmūs,
āmātūs essēs,	āmātī essētīs,
āmātūs essēt.	āmātī essent.

Imperative.

PRES., āmārē, <i>be thou loved.</i>	āmāmīnī, <i>be ye loved.</i>
FUT., āmātōr, <i>thou shalt be loved.</i>	āmantōr, <i>they shall be loved.</i>
āmātōr, <i>he shall be loved.</i>	

Infinitive.

PRES., āmārī, <i>to be loved.</i>	FUT., āmātūm īrī, <i>to be about to be loved.</i>
PERF., āmātūs essē, <i>to have been loved.</i>	

Participle.

PERF., ² āmātūs, <i>having been loved.</i>	GER., ³ āmandūs, <i>to be loved, deserving to be loved.</i>
---	--

¹ *Fuġrim, fuġris*, etc., are sometimes used for *sīm, sīs*, etc. So also *fuiſsem, fuiſſes*, etc., for *essēm, essēs*, etc.

² The Latin has no present passive nor perfect active participle.

³ GER.=Gerundive.

First Conjugation.

1. Learn the present, imperfect and future indicative, and the present imperative and infinitive, active and passive, of *amo*.

VOCABULARY. 10.

Āmo, 1, āvi, ātum	love.
Dūm, adv.	while, as long as, until.
Ergōta, æ	ergot.
Euonymus, ī	burning bush.
Fīdus, a, um	faithful, trusty.
Glycyrrhīza, æ	liquorice.
Hæmatoxylon, ī	logwood.
Krameria, æ	krameria.
Laudō, 1, āvi, ātum	praise.
Leptandra, æ	leptandron.
Lassus, a, um	tired, weary.
Nullus, a, um	no, none, not any.
Porto, 1, āvi, ātum	carry.
Pigēr, a, um	lazy.
Quassia, æ	quassia.
Recrēo, 1, āvi, ātum	refresh.
Sāno, 1, āvi, ātum	heal, cure.
Somnus, ī	sleep.
Taraxācum, ī	dandelion.
Vīgīlo, 1, āvi, ātum	watch.

EXERCISE. 21.

1. Sano, sanābam, sanābo, sanābor, sanābar, sanor. 2. Sanas, sanāris, sanat, sanātur, sanātis, sananimi, sanantur. 3. Sanābor, sanābo, sanābis, sanaberis, sanabitis, sanabimini, sanabuntur. 4. Sanābat, sanabāris, sanabātur, sanabāmur, sanabamini, sanābant. 5. Sanāre, sanāri, sanavisse, sanātus esse. 6. Sana, sanāre, sanāte, sanamini.

7. Medici morbos multos medicīnis sanant. 8. Puer æger taraxaci extracto sanabātur. 9. Puer nullus extracta quassiæ et leptandræ amat. 10. Agricola lassus poculis magnis cerevisiæ recreabātur. 11. Malti extractum fluidum ab agricolā non amā-

N. B.—Beginning with *Exercise 21*, only the *long penults* which cannot be determined by the general rules of quantity will hereafter be marked. Penults *not* marked *long* are *short*, unless long by general rules, Sec. 5. Learn and apply these rules.

tur. 12. Quis hæmatoxyli extractum portābit? 13. Hæmatoxyli extractum, et extracta euonymi et ergotæ a servo medici portabuntur. 14. Glycirrhizæ extractum a pueris laudabātur et amabātur. 15. Est-ne krameriæ extractum bonum medicamentum? 16. A medico perīto laudabātur. 17. Puer æger agricolæ euonymi extracto sanabātur. 18. Servus fidus vigilābat dum somnus gratus dominum defessum recreat. 19. Dominus noster somno nullo recreabitur. 20. Nonne nautæ claudi filius leptandræ et taraxaci extracta amat? 21. Extracta herbārum amarārum a pueris nunquam amabuntur.

EXERCISE. 22.

1. He cures; he is cured; they cure; they are cured. 2. He will praise; he will be praised; they will praise; you will be praised. 3. They loved; they were being loved. 4. We shall heal; you will be healed. 5. You will carry; they will not be carried. 6. To be cured; to have been cured; cure thou; be ye cured.

7. The wearied farmer will be refreshed by a cup of cold water. 8. The faithful servant will bring water for the weary master. 9. The sick boy is watching while the skillful physician is mixing the medicine. 10. Extracts of leptandron and dandelion will not cure the sick pupil. 11. Will the syrup of squills refresh a lazy scholar? 12. The master will give syrup of ipecac to the bad boy, but extract of liquorice to the good little girl. 13. The lazy pupils will be refreshed by the bitter extracts of quassia and euonymus. 14. The extract of logwood was carried by the faithful servant. 15. The master's sick daughter will be refreshed by sleep, while the servant watches and prepares the medicine.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Ubi est medicus perītus? 2. Nonne est in officinā? 3. Quis æger est? 4. Quid remedium ægrōto das? 5. Nonne extractum taraxaci puerum sanābit? 6. Quot quiniæ pilulas ægrōtus capit? 7. Quot grana cinchōnæ genero medicus dabat? 8. Num quinque grana ægrum sanābunt? 9. Num puellæ miseræ extractum quassiae medicus dabat? 10. Amat-ne puella medicamentum amarum?

CHAPTER VIII.

45. FIRST CONJUGATION—CONTINUED.

1. LEARN the perfect, pluperfect and future perfect indicative, and perfect infinitive, active and passive, of *amo*.

46. The compound tenses are formed by combining forms of the verb *sum* with the perfect passive participle. The participle agrees in gender and number with the subject: *puella sanāta est*, the girl has been healed; *pueri sanāti sunt*, the boys have been healed.

47. The possessive pronouns for *my, thy, your, our, his, her, its* and *their* are usually omitted in Latin, unless their expression is required for the sake of emphasis or clearness.

EXERCISE. 23.

1. Sanāvi, sanaveram, sanavero, sanātus sum, sanātus eram, sanātus ero. 2. Sanavisti, sanātus est, sanavimus, sanāti estis, sanavērunt. 3. Amavero, amātus eris, amaverit, amāti erimus, amaverint. 4. Sanaveram, sanātus eras, sanaverat, sanāti erāmus, sanaverant. 5. Amatōte, amāto, amanto, sanātus esse, sanātum iri, sanāri.

6. Ager arātus erit, agricolā agrum araverat, ager ab agricolā arātus est. 7. Carolus, medicī puer malus, vinum amābat. 8. Vina multa medicamentario in officiā erant,—antimonii vinum, colchici vinum, ipecacuanhæ vinum, opii vinum, rheī vinum, aromaticum vinum. 9. Carolus vina potāvit, et ager fuit. 10. Medicus doctus vocātus est, et puero dedit multa medicamenta amāra. 11. Nullum vinum a Carolo nunc amātur: vinum non gustābit. 12. Archagāthus Græcus erat primus chirurgus Romæ (at Rome). 13. Lanius a Romānis appellātus est, quia multa membra secābat. 14. Discipulus piger in scholā amābat non pensum recitāre, sed gummi masticāre. 15. Hora sexta fuit, et magister severus pueros defessos penso duro liberāvit. 16. Chirurgus perītus pueri miseri oculos teneros ferro acūto sanābit.

EXERCISE. 24.

1. He will have ploughed; he has been cured; he had been surpassed; he has recited. 2. He has been set free; he will have changed; they had been liberated. 3. The gum had been chewed; the pills had been swallowed. 4. The surgeon will have been surpassed by the physician. 5. The broken limb will have been amputated by the Greek surgeon. 6. The Greek surgeon was surpassed by the Roman. 7. The bad servant was drinking the wine, while his master was reading aloud. 8. What wine did he drink? 9. Did he drink aromatic wine? 10. No; he made a mistake and drank the wines of rhubarb and ipecac. 11. The master changed the medicine, and gave a drachm of antimony and some¹ syrup of squills and garlic. 12. The poor servant does not like wine now. 13. Swallow the quinine pills, my boy, and I will give you (tibi) some¹ gum and liquorice. 14. While the weary farmer was ploughing the field, the lazy servant was drinking wine. 15. He tasted the wine of antimony, but did not drink it. 16. He likes beer, but not medicated wines. 17. Wines of ipecac and colchicum are liked by no one. 18. The wines of ipecac and antimony are emetics. 19. Surgeon, cut off the broken arm of the poor sailor.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Ubi est Germanicus medicus? 2. Quid extractum in officinā parat? 3. Quot mistūras heri parābat? 4. Gustāvit-ne mistūras? 5. Quis amat extracta gentiānæ et quassiæ gustāre? 6. Nonne medicus quiniæ et aconīti pilulas devorāre amat? 7. Num puella pulchra gummi masticat? 8. Est-ne gummi Arabicum an tolu-tānum?

¹ Not to be translated.

CHAPTER IX.

THIRD DECLENSION.

48. THE stem ends in a consonant or in *i*.

49. Consonant stems are named, according to their final letter,
mute stems, liquid stems, sibilant stems.

50. MUTE STEMS.

Sulphās, <i>u.</i> ,	calx, <i>m</i> ,	lex, <i>f.</i> ,	adepts, <i>m and f.</i> ,	enēma, <i>n.</i> ,
<i>Sulphate,</i>	<i>lime,</i>	<i>law,</i>	<i>fat,</i>	<i>injection.</i>
<i>Stem, sulphat.</i>	<i>st., calc.</i>	<i>st., leg.</i>	<i>st., adept.</i>	<i>st., enēmat.</i>

Singular.

N. V., sulphās,	calx,	lex,	adepts,	enēma.
G., sulphātis,	calcis,	legis,	adipis,	enemātis.
D., sulphāti,	calci,	legi,	adipi,	enemāti.
Ac., sulphātem,	calcem,	legem,	adipem,	enēma.
Ab., sulphāte,	calce,	lege,	adipe,	enemāte.

Plural.

N. V., sulphātes,	leges,	adipes,	enemāta.
G., sulphātum,	legum,	adipum,	enemātum.
D., sulphātibus,	legibus,	adipibus,	enematibus.
Ac., sulphātes,	leges,	adipes,	enemāta.
Ab., sulphātibus,	legibus,	adipibus,	enematibus.

51. TERMINATIONS.

*Masculine and Feminine.**Neuter.*

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.	SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
N. V., <i>s</i>	<i>ēs</i>	—	<i>a</i>
G., <i>is</i>	<i>um</i>	<i>is</i>	<i>um</i>
D., <i>i</i>	<i>ibus</i>	<i>i</i>	<i>ibus</i>
Ac., <i>em</i>	<i>ēs</i>	—	<i>a</i>
Ab., <i>e</i>	<i>ibus</i>	<i>e</i>	<i>ibus</i>

52. Consonant stems may usually be found by dropping the termination of the genitive singular. Decline *sināpis*, *cortex*, *nux*, *cataplasmā*. Decline together *cortex asper*, *nux amāra*, *caput glabrum*.

VOCABULARY. 11.

Acētas, ātis, <i>m</i>	<i>acetate.</i>
Acerbus, ē, <i>um</i>	<i>sour.</i>
Adeps, īpis, <i>m</i> and <i>m</i>	<i>fat, lard.</i>
Alcoholicus, a, <i>um</i>	<i>alcoholic.</i>
Applico 1, āvi, ātum	<i>apply, attach.</i>
Berbēris, īdis, <i>f</i>	<i>barberry tree.</i>
Calx, cis, <i>f</i>	<i>lime.</i>
Canthāris īdis, <i>f</i>	<i>cantharis, Spanish fly.</i>
Cortex, īcis, <i>m</i>	<i>bark, rind, cork.</i>
Cōmes, ītis, <i>m</i> and <i>f</i>	<i>companion, comrade.</i>
Cataplasma, ātis, <i>n</i>	<i>poultice.</i>
Carbōnas, ātis, <i>m</i>	<i>carbonate.</i>
Cāpūt, ītis, <i>n</i>	<i>head.</i>
Ēnēma, ātis, <i>n</i>	<i>injection.</i>
Excito 1, āvi, ātum	<i>excite, call forth, raise up.</i>
Glāber, a, <i>um</i>	<i>smooth, bare, bald.</i>
Lēx, lēgis, <i>f</i>	<i>law.</i>
Lāpis, īdis, <i>m</i>	<i>stone.</i>
Levo 1, āvi, ātum	<i>lighten, relieve.</i>
Fortis, e, 3	<i>brave, bold.</i>
Miles, ītis 3, <i>m</i>	<i>soldier.</i>
Macero 1, āvi, ātum	<i>macerate, steep, soften in liquor.</i>
Līnum, ī, <i>n</i>	<i>flax.</i>
Si plācet	<i>if you please.</i>
Pulvĕro 1, āvi, ātum	<i>pulverize, reduce to powder.</i>
Sodā, æ, <i>f</i>	<i>soda.</i>
Sulphas, ātis, <i>m</i>	<i>sulphate.</i>
Sināpis, is, <i>f</i>	<i>mustard.</i>
Sōcĭus, ī, <i>m</i>	<i>partner, associate.</i>
Virgūla, a	<i>whip, switch.</i>

EXERCISE. 25.

Medicamentarii socius militi claudo lini cataplasma vendit. 2. Medicus vesicatorium magnum in capite glabro militis cantharidis chartā excitaverat. 3. Caput militis miseri cataplasmatibus lini et ulmi levabātur. 4. In officinā medici tres chartæ medicatæ sunt,—cantharidis charta, potassii nitrātis charta, sināpis charta. 5. Vesicatoria duo in membris militis ægri duobus chartis medicā-

tis excitabantur. 6. Adeps carbonāte potassii medicātus militi a medico perito parātus erat. 7. Quot acetātes a servo medici parāti erant? 8. Servus in officinā plumbi acetātem, potassii acetātem purum et impūrum, ammoniæ acetātem, zinci acetātem paraverat. 9. Miles fortis corticem Peruviānum pulverābit et comiti agro dabit. 10. Cortex Peruviānus militi agro a comite datus est. 11. Comes miser militis fortis cinchōnæ pilulis sanātus est. 12. Cantharidis cerātum a medico parātum, et pueri agri stomacho applicātum erat. 13. Sināpis emplastrum vesicatorium magnum excitāvit. 14. Servus piger domini vinum acerbum eras non potābit. 15. Cerāta, et emplastra, et cataplasmata non grata sunt.

EXERCISE. 26.

1. Boy, is the doctor in his office? 2. No; but here (huc) he comes. 3. Doctor, have you prepared the poultices and plasters? 4. Prepare, if you please, a mustard poultice for the lame soldier, and a flaxseed poultice for his faithful comrade. 5. Will the mustard poultice raise a blister? 6. Will the Spanish-fly plaster raise a blister on the brave soldier's bald head? 7. Yes. 8. It will almost (fere) raise a blister on a stone. 9. Boy, where are the acetates of lead, zinc, potash and ammonia? 10. They were in the office yesterday. 11. Did you give the carbonate of soda and the sulphate of magnesia to the farmer's son? 12. Charles, have you pulverized the drugs and tasted the bitter mixture? 13. Yes, and it almost raised a blister on my tongue.

Questions to be answered in Latin.

1. Quid in officinā hodie paravisti, Carole? 2. Dedistine sināpis emplastrum militi? 3. Quis glucōsam in saccharo miscet? 4. Num medicamentarius aquam vino miscet? 5. Quid militem agrum levābit? 6. Applicabōne brachio claudō militis ulmi cataplasma? 7. Quid pigro discipulo applicābo? 8. Applicābo virgulam?

VOCABULARY. 12.

Abācus, ī, M	shelf, counter, table, bench.
Catharticus, a, um	cathartic.
Colocynthis, idis, F	colocynthis, bitter apple.
Digitālis, is, F	digitulis, fox-glove.
Diligenter, adv.	diligently.
Dūrus, a, um	hardy, tough, rugged.
Īris, idis, F	iris.
Hydrastis, is, F	hydrastis, golden seal.
Lāboro 1, āvi, ātum	labor, work.
Lētifēr, a, um	deadly, death-bearing.
Juglans, andis, F	butternut.
Nux, nucis, F	nut.
Nux-vomica, æ, F	nux-vomica.
Pars, partis, F	part.
Physostigma, atis, N	physostigma (Calabar bean).
Percōlo 1, āvi, ātum	strain.
Penitus, adv.	internally, thoroughly.
Rādix, icis, F	root.
Stātīm, adv.	immediately, at once.
Tracto 1, āvi, ātum,	handle.

EXERCISE. 27.

1. Medicamentarius et socius in officinā medicamenta inspect-
antos. 2. Carolus et Joannus hodie appellabuntur. 3. Carole,
ubi est colocynthis extractum compositum, et alcoholicum ber-
beridis extractum? 4. Nonne sunt in abāco? Colocynthidem
heri macerāvi, et extractum parāvi. 5. Comes militis fuit aeger,
et dēdi grāna decem. 6. Dedisti agrōto decem grana! Quinque
sunt satis! Purgavistis miserum penitus,—est-ne vivus? 7. Vivus
est, et huc venit: “Medice, est-ne extractum colocynthis cathar-
tica medicīna? Decem grana non satis sunt.” 8. Joanne, militi
duro enema sulphātis, magnesiæ, olei olivæ da statim,—vir bonus
levābitur. 9. Dedit-ne pecuniam? 10. Ubi sunt pilulæ digitālis,
juglandis, iridis? Nonne parātæ sunt? 11. Puer piger non amat
laborāre, sed cras diligenter laborābit. 12. Radicis corticem
macerābit et colocynthidem pulverābit, alcoholicum berberidis ex-
tractum et fluidum hydrastis extractum percolābit. 13. Joanne,

quot physostigmatis grana ægrōto dabo? 14. Quot *grana!* letiferum venēnum est! Octāva pars unius grani satis est: Letifera venēna cum (with) magnā curā tracta. 15. Paravistine abstractum, extractum, fluididum extractum, tinctūram nucis-vomicæ? 16. Socius nucis-vomicæ pilulas parābat. 17. Nucis-vomicæ tinctūra medici a filio macerāta, et percolāta, et parāta est.

EXERCISE. 28.

1. The extract of physostigma is a deadly poison, Charles; handle (it) with great care. 2. Give the patient one-eighth of a grain. 3. The unlearned physician gave the patient five grains of the extract of digitalis. 4. The poor fellow (miser) was almost killed by the poison. 5. A skillful physician was immediately called. 6. The skillful physician relieved the sick man by means of an emetic. 7. Did not the friends of the patient kill the wretched doctor who (*qui*) gave the poison? 8. No; he lived in America, not in China. 9. How many grains of the extract of walnut shall I give? 10. Give a strong man fifteen grains, and a small boy three. 11. The iris pills are on the counter ready for the boy. 12. Pulverize the dry roots of colechicum and steep in four cups of pure water, and strain the extract carefully. 13. The boy was cured by the fluid extract of hydrastis. 14. A part of the compound extract of colocynthis had been steeped and strained. 15. The physician's servant had labored diligently. 16. The son of the hardy farmer had been relieved by a few white walnut pills. 17. Skillful druggists handle poisons with great care.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Nonne medicus ægrōto pilulas iridis dabat? 2. Ubi est nucis vomicæ extractum? 3. Nonne in abāco alto est? 4. Quis colocynthidis extractum compositum percolāvit? 5. Nonne a servo medicamentarii percolātum est? 6. Num puer piger radīces iridis pulverābat? 7. Potabat-ne puer digitālis extractum? 8. Nonne æger statim fuit? 9. Quis puerum levāvit? 10. Dabat-ne misero vomitorium? 11. Num venēnum cras potābit?

CHAPTER X.

53. SECOND CONJUGATION: *E* VERBS.

ACTIVE VOICE.—MONEO, I ADVISE.

Verb Stem, mon, moni; Present Stem, monē.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

<i>Pres. Ind.</i>	<i>Pres. Inf.</i>	<i>Perf. Ind.</i>	<i>Supine.</i>
monēō,	monēre,	monuī,	monitum.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

I advise.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
monēō,	monēmus,
monēs,	monētis,
monet.	monent.

IMPERFECT.

I was advising, or I advised.

monēbam,	monēbāmus,
monēbas,	monēbātis,
monēbat.	monēbant.

FUTURE.

I shall or will advise.

monēbō,	monēbimus,
monēbis,	monēbitis,
monēbit.	monēbunt.

PERFECT.

I have advised, or I advised.

monuī,	monuimus,
monuistī,	monuistis,
monuīt.	monuerunt, or ēre.

PLUPERFECT.

I had advised.

monueram,	monuerāmus,
monuerās,	monuerātis,
monuerat.	monuerant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

I shall or will have advised.

monuerō,	monuerimus,
monueris,	monueritis,
monuerit.	monuerint.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
moncam,	moncāmus,
moncās,	moncātis,
moncat.	moncant.

IMPERFECT.

monērem,	monērēmus,
monērēs,	monērētis,
monēret.	monērent.

PERFECT.

monuerim,	monuerimus,
monueris,	monueritis,
monuerit.	monuerint.

PLUPERFECT.

monuissē,	monuissēmus,
monuissēs,	monuissētis,
monuisset.	monuissent.

Imperative.

PRES. monē advise thou;	monēte, advise ye.
FUT. monētō, thou shalt advise,	monētōte, ye shall advise,
monētō, he shall advise;	monentō, they shall advise.

Infinitive.

PRES. monēre,	to advise.
PERF. monuisse	to have advised.
FUT. monitūrus esse	to be about to advise.

Participle.

PRES. monēns	advising.
FUT. monitūrus	about to advise.

Gerund.

GEN. monendī	of advising.
DAT. monendō	for advising.

ACC. monendumadvising.

ABL. monendōby advising.

Supine.

ACC. monitumto advise.

ABL. monitūto advise, be advised.

PASSIVE VOICE.

208. Moneor, *I am advised*.—STEM, mōne.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

Pres. Ind.

mōneor,

Pres. Inf.

mōnērī,

Perf. Ind.

mōnītūs sūm.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

I am advised.

SINGULAR.

mōneor,

mōnērīs or rē,

mōnētūr.

PLURAL.

mōnēmūr,

mōnēmīnī,

mōnentūr.

IMPERFECT.

I was advised.

mōnēbār,

mōnēbārīs, or rē,

mōnēbātūr.

mōnēbāmūr,

mōnēbāmīnī,

mōnēbantūr.

FUTURE.

I shall or will be advised.

mōnēbōr,

mōnēbōrīs, or rē,

mōnēbūtūr.

mōnēbīmūr,

mōnēbīmīnī,

mōnēbuntūr.

PERFECT.

I have been or was advised.

mōnītūs sūm,

mōnītūs es,

mōnītūs est.

mōnītī sūmīs,

mōnītī estīs,

mōnītī sunt.

PLUPERFECT.

I had been advised.

mōnītūs ērām,

mōnītūs ērās,

mōnītūs erāt.

mōnītī ērāmus,

mōnītī ērātīs,

mōnītī erant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

I shall or will have been advised.

mõnītūs ērō,	mõnītī ērīmūs,
mõnītūs ēris,	mõnītī ērītīs,
mõnītūs ērit.	mõnītī ērunt.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
mõneār,	mõneāmūr,
mõneārīs, or rē,	mõneāmīnī,
mõneātūr,	mõneantūr,

IMPERFECT.

mõnērēr,	mõnērēmūr
mõnērērīs, or rē,	mõnērēmīnī,
mõnērētūr.	mõnērentūr.

PERFECT.

mõnītūs sīm,	mõnītī sīmūs,
mõnītūs sīs,	mõnītī sītīs,
mõnītūs sit.	mõnītī sint.

PLUPERFECT.

mõnītūs essēm,	mõnītī essēmūs,
mõnītūs essēs,	mõnītī essētīs,
mõnītūs essēt,	mõnītī essent.

Imperative.

PRES. mõnērē, be thou advised;	mõnēmīnī, be ye advised.
FUT. mõnētōr, thou shalt be advised.	mõnentōr, they shall be advised.
mõnētōr, he shall be advised.	

Infinitive.

PRES. mõnērī	to be advised.
PERF. mõnītūs essē	to have been advised.
FUT. mõnītūm irī	to be about to be advised.

Participle.

PERF. mõnītūs	advised.
GER. mõnendūs	to be advised, deserving to be advised.

CHAPTER XI.

54. SECOND CONJUGATION.

1. LEARN the present, imperfect and future indicative, and present imperative and infinitive, active and passive, of *moneo*.

VOCABULARY. 13.

Augeo, 2, auxī, auctum	<i>increase.</i>
Habeo, 2, -uī, -itum	<i>have, hold.</i>
Exerceo, 2, -uī, -itum	<i>exercise, train.</i>
Deleo, 2, delēvī, delētum	<i>destroy.</i>
Moneo, 2, -uī, -itum	<i>advise.</i>
Teneo, 2, -uī, -tum	<i>hold, keep.</i>
Doceo, 2, -uī, -doctum	<i>teach.</i>

EXERCISE. 29.

1. Mones, monēris, monet, monemur, monētis, monentur. 2. Habent, habēbant, habētis, habebitis. 3. Exercēris, exerceamini, exerceantur. 4. Exercebātur, exercebitur, exercebimini, exerceberis, exercebuntur. 5. Delēbis, delebitur, delebuntur, delēris, delētur. 6. Monēre, monērī, mone, monēte, monemini. 7. Nonne tenēbit, exercebat-ne, habebo-ne? 8. Delebitur, exercebuntur, monebantur, habentur.

1. You are advising, you will advise, you were advised. 2. Advise thou, be thou advised, exercise ye, be ye exercised. 3. We are held, they hold, they were holding, you will be held. 4. They will destroy, they were destroying, I shall be destroyed, you will be destroyed. 5. Destroy thou, destroy ye, be ye destroyed, be thou destroyed. 6. Will he not be destroyed? will he advise? will you hold? 7. I was teaching, I was taught, you were teaching, you were being taught. 8. Increase thou, be ye increased, to increase, to be increased.

VOCABULARY. 14.

Bismuthum, ī n.	<i>bismuth.</i>
Debeo, 2, -uī, -itum	<i>owe, be in debt, ought.</i>

Expressus, a, um	<i>expressed.</i>
Hydrargyrum, ī, N.	<i>mercury.</i>
Febrifūga, æ, F.	<i>febrifuge.</i>
Misceo, 2, -uī, mistum, mixtum . . .	<i>mix, mingle.</i>
Memoria, æ, F.	<i>memory.</i>
Macis, -idis, F.	<i>mace.</i>
Myristica, æ, F.	<i>nutmeg.</i>
Nitrum, ī, N.	<i>nitre.</i>
Nitras, -ātis, M.	<i>nitrate.</i>
Nitricus, a, um	<i>nitric.</i>
Numero, 1, -āvi, -ātum	<i>number.</i>
Si (conj.)	<i>if.</i>
Salix, -icis, F.	<i>willow.</i>
Salicinum, ī, N.	<i>salicin (febrifuge).</i>
Studium, ī, N.	<i>study.</i>
Tot (adv.)	<i>so many.</i>

EXERCISE. 30.

1. Quid in medicamentarii officīna vidēbas? 2. Medicamenta multa vidēbam. 3. Habebat-ne nitrum et nitrātes multos? 4. Numerum nitrātum non memoriā teneo, quia non numerābam. 5. Videbas-ne nitrātem potassii, et plumbi nitrātem, et hydrargyri nitrātem, et bismuthi nitrātem, et —? 6. Satis, satis; tot nitrātes nunquam vidēbam in ullā officinā. 7. Memoriam studio debes exercēre. 8. Medicus-ne myristicæ oleum expressum et macidis oleum et flores habēbat? 9. Febrifuga, salicinum, est salicis foliōrum extractum. 10. Si memoriam studio augēbis, nomina medicamentorum memoriā tenēbis. 11. Doctus medicamentarius hydrargyri nitrātem nomine signābat.

EXERCISE. 31.

1. Will a skillful druggist mix the nitrate of potassium and the nitrate of lead? 2. The oils of nutmeg and mace are both on the counter. If you ask ¹ for oil of mace, the inexperienced druggist will often give (you) oil of nutmeg. 4. If you ask for nitre, he will give a nitrate. 5. He has never trained his memory by study. 6. He does not seem to remember the names of his

¹ The future tense must be used.

drugs. 7. Chloral, chloride, chlorine and chlorate are (badly) mixed in his memory. 8. He stays in the store, but he will never be a druggist. 9. Doctor, prepare, if you please, a few ounces of the extract of colocynthis. 10. Will he prepare the extract? No; he sells drugs; but he is no druggist.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quid est in phialā, puer? 2. Delebit-ne aqua fortis phialam? 3. Nonne aqua fortis digitos pueri pigri mordēbit? 4. Quid dolōrem mulcēbit? 5. Habet-ne puer nitrim dulcem in phialā parvā? 6. Ubi sunt linimenta camphoræ et belladonnæ? 7. Sunt-ne chlorātes etiam in abaco? 8. Masticabat-ne puer piger tabācum? 9. Quid puella pulchra masticābat? 10. Num medicamentarius puellis gummi vendit?

VOCABULARY. 15.

Bicarbōnas, -ātis, M.	<i>bicarbonate.</i>
Citras, -ātis, M.	<i>citrate.</i>
Chloras, -ātis, M.	<i>chlorate.</i>
Chloroformum, ī, N.	<i>chloroform.</i>
Dulcis, e	<i>sweet.</i>
Dōlor, -ōris, M.	<i>pain.</i>
Etīam, adv. and conjunc. (et + jam)	<i>also, even.</i>
Incongrūus, a, -um	<i>incongruous.</i>
Linimentum, ī, N.	<i>liniment.</i>
Mulceo, 2, mulsi, mulsum	<i>soothe, alloy, quiet.</i>
Medīco, 1, -āvī, -ātum	<i>heal, cure.</i>
Mordeo, 2, momordi, morsum	<i>bite.</i>
Nitris, -is, M.	<i>nitre.</i>
Ordo, -īnis, M.	<i>row; line, order.</i>
Phiala, æ, F.	<i>phial or vial.</i>
Sapo, -ōnis, M.	<i>soap.</i>
Subacētas, ātis, M.	<i>subacetate.</i>

EXERCISE. 32.

1. Medicus vetus medicamenta multa habēbat. 2. In abaco alto medicamenta nova vidēbam. 3. Citrātes tres, nitrātes duos, plumbi subacetātem, potassii chlorātem, in officinā hodie vidēbam. 4. Phialæ medicamentōrum nominibus signātæ erant. 5. Citrātem

ferri, citrātem vini, citrātem quiniæ in phialis habēbat. 6. In ordine longo nitrātes ferri, hydrargyri, potassii, plumbi, bismuthi, sodii bicarbonātem et alia medicamenta multa erant. 7. Medici filius imperītus phialam tenēbat, et acidum nitricum digitos mordēbat. 8. Cataplasma lini dolōrem mulcēbat. 9. Num linimenta sināpis, cantharidis, camphoræ, vel ammoniæ dolōrem mulcēbunt? 10. Habet-ne medicus etiam linimenta sapōnis, calcis, chloroformi, belladonnæ?

EXERCISE. 33.

1. What have you in the vials on the shelf, doctor? 2. I have liniments of mustard, Spanish fly, camphor, ammonia, chloroform, belladonna, soap and lime. 3. Nitric acid bit the boy's third finger. 4. What will soothe the pain? 5. An inexperienced boy ought not to mix medicines. 6. He will destroy many costly medicines by his incongruous mixtures. 7. Ought he to mix the nitrates of potassium and mercury? 8. Will he mix the oil of sweet orange and the tincture of ipecac? 9. And will he drink the mixture? 10. Will peppermint essence soothe his stomach-ache? 11. Extracts, essences, tinctures, liniments, nitrates, citrates, carbonates, chlorates and many other medicines will be prepared by the skillful druggist. 12. The lazy son of the unskillful druggist will destroy many costly drugs. 13. He will burn his fingers with nitric acid, and try to allay the smart with Spanish-fly liniment.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quid in phialā est? 2. Quod aliud nomen est acido nitrico? 3. Nonne est aqua fortis? 4. Habet-ne puer aquam fortem in phialā? 5. Nonne digitos pueri pigri mordēbit? 6. Quid dolōrem mulcēbit? 7. Habet-ne in phialā parvā nitrin dulcem? 8. Ubi sunt linimenta camphoræ et belladonnæ? 9. Sunt-ne chloras potassii et bicarbōnas sodii in abaco? 10. Masticat-ne puer piger immundum tabācum? 11. Quid puella pulchra masticābat? 12. Num medicamentarius vendit gummi puellis? Fere incredibile vidētur!

CHAPTER XII.

55. SECOND CONJUGATION—CONTINUED.

1. LEARN the perfect, pluperfect and future perfect indicative, and perfect infinitive, active and passive, of *moneo*.

2. *Rule of Syntax*.—Separation is expressed by the ablative with *a*, *ab*, *dē*, *ē*, *ex*, in connection with verbs compounded with these prepositions, or by the ablative alone with simple verbs meaning *to set free*, *deprive* or *want*: *Ab urbe abibat*, he departed from the city; *de provinciā decessit*, he withdrew from the province; *ex civitate excessit*, he departed from the state; *vir aeger medicīna caret*, the sick man wants medicine; *vir aeger cibo privātus est*, the sick man has been deprived of food; *nos curā liberābit*, he will free us from care.

VOCABULARY. 16.

Arceo, 2, -uī, -itum	keep off.
A, ab, prep. w. abl.	away from, by.
Bitartras, -ātis, M.	bitartrate.
Careo, 2, -uī, -itum	want, lack.
Cibus, ī, M.	food.
Cascarilla, æ, F.	cascarilla.
Mēus, a, um	my, mine.
Moveo, 2, mōvī, mōtum	move.
Nunquam, adv.	never.
Præbeo, 2, -uī, -itum	furnish, offer, hold forth.
Privo, 1, -āvī, -ātum	deprive.
Pyrophosphas, -ātis, M.	pyrophosphate.
Rūmex, -icis, M. or F.	yellow dock.
Suus, -a, -um	his, their.
Sulphuricus, -a, -um	sulphuric.
Tonicus, -a, -um	tonic.
Tonicum, -ī, N.	a tonic.
Tuus, -a, -um	your, their.
Tartras, -ātis, M.	tartrate.

EXERCISE. 34.

1. Monuī, monuēram, monuēro, monūimus, monuerāmus, monuērimus. 2. Monuisti, monuistis, monueras, monuerātis, monuēris,

monuēritis. 3. Monuērunt, monuēre, monuerint, monuerant. 4. Monitus est, moniti estis, moniti erātis, monīti eritis. 5. Monuī, monitus es, monuit, moniti sumus, monuistis, moniti erant. 6. Monuisse, monitus esse, monēre, monērī.

7. Quinīna malariam a viro ægro arcuit. 8. Vir æger tonico caruerat. 9. Cibo et aquā privātus erat. 10. Cur medicus non ægro ferri phosphātis pilulas præbuerat? 11. Tonica medicamenta multa medico sunt. 12. Miser vir ægrōtus, acido nitrico, acido sulphurico, argenti nitrāte, bismuthi subnitrāte, cascarillā, cinchonā, gentiānā, piperinā, quassiā, quiniā, salicinō et aliis tonicis multis, a malo medico privātus est. 13. Agricola filio ægro rumicis extractum fluidum præbuit. 14. Tartras ammoniæ et bismuthi ab abaco motus erat. 15. Mi puer, ægro viro quassiæ fluidi extracti poculum parvum præbe. 16. Quis potassiū bitartrātem a loco moverat?

EXERCISE. 35.

1. I was moved, I had moved, I shall have been moved. 2. You had moved, we had been moved, you will have been advised. 3. You had been offered, he had offered, they will have offered. 4. I had lacked food and medicine. 5. The sick man had wanted a cascarilla tonic. 6. The cream of tartar had been moved from its place. 7. The druggist had moved the tartrate of bismuth from the counter. 8. The patient had been deprived of food and medicine, and wanted water. 9. Quassia is a good tonic, and will keep off malaria. 10. My good friend, how many prescriptions have you? 11. Prepare three, if you please, for my sick friend, the surgeon. 12. What is the first prescription? 13. "Take (recipe) an ounce of sulphate of magnesia, ten drops of diluted sulphuric acid, a drachm of the syrup of rose and an ounce of the fluid extract of peppermint. Mix." 14. The second is: "Take an ounce of the fluid extract of quassia and a drachm of the tincture of gentian. Mix." 15. What is the third? "Take twenty ounces of the compound extract of sarsaparilla and a scruple of the iodide of potassium."

To be Answered in Latin.

1. Ubi est bismuthi tartras? 2. Num vir æger cibo privatus est? 3. Quis puellæ ægræ sarsaparillæ extractum fluidum præbuerat? 4. Quando hydrargyri pilulam ægro præbēbas? 5. Ubi est pyrophosphas ferri? 6. Quid malariam ab ægro arcēbit? 7. Nonne malaria quinæ pilulis arcebitur? 8. Quot pilulas cinchōnæ ægro præbēbo? 9. Nonne tonica multa morbum arcēbunt? 10. Est-ne rumicis extractum tonicum bonum? 11. Amaræ-ne pilulæ pigrum puerum sanābunt?

CHAPTER XIII.

56. THIRD DECLENSION—CONTINUED.

LIQUID STEMS.

Singular.

Līquor, M. <i>liquor.</i>	Pāter, M. <i>father.</i>	Lotion, F. <i>wash.</i>	Sēmen, N. <i>seed.</i>
St., liquor—.	St., patr—.	St., lotion—.	St., semin—.
N. V., liquor,	pater,	lotion,	semen,
G., liquōris,	patris,	lotiōnis,	seminis,
D., liquōrī,	patrī,	lotiōnī,	seminī,
Ac., liquōrem,	patrem,	lotiōnem,	semen,
Ab., liquōrē.	patre.	lotiōne.	semine.

Plural

N. V., liquōres,	patres,	lotiōnes,	semina,
G., liquōrum,	patrum,	lotiōnum,	seminum,
D., liquoribus,	patribus,	lotiōnibus,	seminibus,
Ac., liquōres,	patres,	lotiōnes,	semina,
Ab., liquoribus.	patribus.	lotiōnibus.	seminibus.

TERMINATIONS.

*Masculine and Feminine.**Neuter.*

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.	SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
N. V., —	ēs,	—	a.
G., is,	um,	is,	um.

D., ī,	ibus,	ī,	ibus.
Ac., em,	ēs,	—	a.
Ab., e.	ibus,	e,	ibus.

57. *Rule of Syntax.*—*Time when* is expressed by the ablative without a preposition; *time within which*, by the ablative alone, or by the ablative with *in*.

EXERCISE. 36.

1. Puer impiger phialas centum æthere et alcoholē horis sex implēvit. 2. Pes claudi nautæ valde dolet. 3. Medicus benignus chloroformo et æthere dolōrem heri levavit. 4. Levimenta dolōris multa in officinā habet. 5. Ægrōtus primā horā, ulmī cataplasma tentābat; secundā, glycerīti emplastrum applicābat; tertiā, glycerīi lotiōne pedem lavābat; quartā, glycerīi unguento carēbat; et tamen non valuit. 6. Dolor horā nonā chloroformo levātus est. 7. Cor et jecur ægri miseri valde dolent. 8. Medice bone, valebit-ne vir æger? Sēdes morbi in corde est,—nunquam valebit. 10. Fel et jecur etiam viri miseri agrōtant. 11. Medicus bonus liquōres ferri et quinīnæ, ferri nitrātis, magnesii citrātis, pepsīni, sodii arsenītis, potassii arsenītis, et alios liquōres multos, habet; sed nulla medicamenta agrōtū sanābunt. 12. Magistri filius morbo hieme tentātus est. 13. Initio veris valēbat.

EXERCISE. 37.

1. Celsus was the name of a famous Roman physician. 2. The farmer's son became sick at the beginning of winter. 3. Many remedies were tried by his parents. 4. The violence of the disease was lightened by no lotions, emulsions or medicated liquors. 5. The cup was filled with alcohol by the physician's servant. 6. The servant's little black boy has the stomache-ache. 7. A few drops of the oil of peppermint will relieve the sharp pain. 8. Cerate of glycerine will not cure a pain in the heart. 9. The heart and liver of the wretched man were in great pain.¹ 10. The skillful physician relieved the poor patient at day-break with chloroform.

¹ Valde dolebant.

11. Albumen is said to be a natural emulsion. 12. Glycerite of the yolk of egg will heal the boy's wounded arm.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Implevit-ne puer phialas alcōhole? 2. Ubi coriandri semina sunt? 3. Quis cinchōnæ pilulas ab abaco remōvit? 4. Quo modo vales hodie, amīce? 5. Præbuidisti-ne ægro viro albuminis emulsiōnem? 6. Rogavit-ne glycerium? 7. Nonne medicamenta in abaco movisti? 8. Cur phialas lotiōne glycerii non implevistis? 9. Es-ne æger, an piger, mi puer?

CHAPTER XIV.

58. THIRD DECLENSION - CONTINUED.

1. SIBILANT STEMS.

Flōs, M.	Tūs, N.	Ōpūs, N.	Corpūs, N.
<i>Flower,</i>	<i>incense,</i>	<i>work,</i>	<i>body.</i>
<i>St., flōs,</i>	<i>St., tūs,</i>	<i>St., opes,</i>	<i>St., corpos.</i>

Singular.

N. V., flōs,	tūs,	opus,	corpus.
G., flōris,	tūris,	operis,	corporis.
D., flōrī,	tūrī,	operī,	corporī.
Ac., flōrem,	tūs,	opus,	corpus.
Ab., flōre,	tūre,	opere,	corpore.

Plural.

N. V., flōres,	tūra,	opera,	corpora.
G., flōrum,	tūrum,	operum,	corporum.
D., flōribus,	tūribus,	operibus,	corporibus.
Ac., flōres,	tūra,	opera,	corpora.
Ab., flōribus,	turibus,	operibus,	corporibus.

59. ADJECTIVE.

Vetus, Old.

SINGULAR.		PLURAL.	
<i>Masc. and Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>Masc. and Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
N. V., Vetus,	vetus,	veteres,	vetera.

G., <i>veteris</i> ,	<i>veteris</i> ,	<i>veterum</i> ,	<i>veterum</i> .
D., <i>veterī</i> ,	<i>veterī</i> ,	<i>veteribus</i> ,	<i>veteribus</i> .
Ac., <i>veterem</i> ,	<i>vetus</i> ,	<i>veteres</i> ,	<i>vetera</i> .
Ab., <i>vetere</i> ,	<i>vetere</i> ,	<i>veteribus</i> ,	<i>veteribus</i> .

60. These were originally sibilant stems; but the *s* was changed to *r* when standing between two vowels.

61. *Rule of Syntax*.—Manner is often expressed by the ablative with *cum*; but *cum* is usually omitted when the ablative is modified by an adjective, and sometimes when not thus modified: *Cum virtute vivit*, he lived virtuously; *Summā vi proelium commiserunt*, they joined battle with the greatest violence; *Injuriā agit*, he is acting unjustly.

VOCABULARY. 17.

Cūm, prep. w. abl.	<i>with</i> .
Corpus, ōris, N.	<i>body</i> .
Conjectūra, æ, F.	<i>guess, conjecture</i> .
Certus, a, um	<i>certain, fixed, definite</i> .
Contīneo, 2, uī, tentum	<i>contain</i> .
Dilīgens, entis, adj.	<i>attentive, careful</i> .
Empīricus, ī, M.	<i>empiric, quack</i> .
Flōs, ōris, M.	<i>flower</i> .
Formūla, æ, F.	<i>formula, form, rule</i> .
Fleo, 2, flēvi, fletum (intr. and trans.) . . .	<i>weep, bewail</i> .
Gēnūs, ōris, N.	<i>kind, sort, race</i> .
Lībra, æ, F.	<i>pound, balance</i> .
Mērēo, 2, uī, itum (tr.)	<i>deserve, merit</i> .
Mensūra, æ, F.	<i>measure</i> .
Ōpūs, ōris, N.	<i>work</i> .
Pensum, ī, N.	<i>lesson, task</i> .
Pīpēr, ōris, N.	<i>pepper</i> .
Prūnus, ī, F.	<i>plum-tree</i> .
Prūnum, ī, N.	<i>plum, prune</i> .
Pīpērīna, æ, F.	<i>resinous extract of pepper</i> .
Resīnōsus, a, um	<i>resinous</i> .
Penso, 1, āvi, ātum, tr.,	<i>weigh</i> .
Scrupūlum, ī, N.	<i>scruple</i> .
Trūtīna, æ, F.	<i>balance</i> .

EXERCISE. 38.

1. Medici perīti medicamenta cum curā magnā parant. 2. Empirici medicamenta conjecturā parant. 3. Nil cum curā pensant. 4. Medicamentarius diligens pulveris omne genus in officīna habuit. 5. In pharmacopœiā Americānā novem pulveres officināles sunt. Quot, mi discipule, memoriā tenes? 7. Omnes memoriā teneo,—antimoniālem pulverem, aromaticum pulverem, glycyrrhizæ pulverem,—et—et,—rhei compositum pulverem,—et—in pulveribus hæreo. 8. Parvus puer memoriā tenēbit, quia quartā horā heri recitābat. 9. Pulveres ceteros nomina, mi puer parve. 10. Ceteri sunt cretæ compositus pulvis, effervescens compositus pulvis, ipecacuānhæ et opii pulvis, jalapæ compositus pulvis, morphinæ compositus pulvis. 11. Bene! præmium magnum meres. 12. Flores aurantii dulcis, et pauca pruna exsiccāta, et glycyrrhizæ extractum habēbis. 13. Piperīna est piperis extractum resinōsum. 14. Puer piger flebat, quod magister pensum longum et durum dabat. 15. Pigro breve pensum visum est longum, quod studēre non amābat.

EXERCISE. 39.

1. The little boy deserves a reward, because he remembered all the officinal powders. 2. The American Pharmacopœia contains formulas for nine officinal powders.¹ 3. The careful druggist prepares all medicines by weight ² and measure. 4. The quack prepares all doses by guess. 5. Medicines are never carefully mixed by the quack. 6. The careful student deserved the master's praise. 7. He labored with great diligence, and filled, in two hours, a hundred phials with chloroform. 8. He shall have (some) liquorice and half a pound of dried prunes and some gum. 9. The Pharmacopœia contains formulas for medicines of every kind. 10. Piperina is a resinous extract of pepper. 11. The prescription calls for (postulat) a drachm of the powder of jalap, a scruple of the powder of scammonium, twenty grains of the chloride of mercury and some simple syrup. 12. Prepare the prescription quickly, doctor, the patient is very sick.

¹ Use the genitive.² Trutina.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quis medicamenta pensat? 2. Quis medicamenta magna cum curā parat? 3. Laborat-ne empiricus cum curā? 4. Quod genus medicamenti in phialā habes? 5. Habes-ne taraxici extractum fluidum in poculo? 6. Dedisti-ne vulnerāto viro chloroformum? 7. Levatus-ne est aegri dolor chloroformo? 8. Quot phialas scillæ syrupo horis duōbis implēbas? 9. Cur alcoholē ab abaco removisti? 10. Nonne in suo loco alcohol erat? 11. Ubi est phiala parva? 12. Num omnes phialas delevisti?

CHAPTER XV.

62. THIRD DECLENSION—CONTINUED.

1. STEMS IN I.

Nubes, F.,	Tussis, F.,	Febris, F.,	Ignis, M.,	Urbs, F.
<i>Cloud,</i>	<i>cough,</i>	<i>fever,</i>	<i>fire,</i>	<i>city.</i>
<i>St., nubi,</i>	<i>St., tussi,</i>	<i>St., febrī,</i>	<i>St., ignī,</i>	<i>St., urbi.</i>

Singular.

N. V., nubes,	tussis,	febris,	ignis,	urbs.
G., nubis,	tussis,	febris,	ignis,	urbis.
D., nubī,	tussī,	febrī,	ignī,	urbī.
Ac., nubem,	tussim,	febrim, em,	ignem,	urbem.
Ab., nube,	tussī,	febrī, e,	ignī, e,	urbē.

Plural.

N. V., nubes,	tussēs,	febrēs,	ignes,	urbēs.
G., nubium,	tussium,	februm,	ignium,	urbium.
D., nubibus,	tussibus,	febribus,	ignibus,	urbibus.
Ac., nubes,	tussēs, is,	febrēs, is,	ignēs, is,	urbēs.
Ab., nubibus,	tussibus,	febribus,	ignibus,	urbibus.

Mare, N.,	ānimal, N.,	calcar, N.
<i>Sea,</i>	<i>animal,</i>	<i>spur.</i>
<i>St., mari,</i>	<i>St., animalī,</i>	<i>St., calcārī.</i>

Singular.

N. V., mare,	animal,	calcar,
--------------	---------	---------

Terminations.

MASC.	FEM.
<i>Sing.</i>	<i>Plur.</i>
is, ēs,	ēs.

G., maris,	animālīs,	calcārīs,	is,	ium.
D., marī,	animālī,	calcārī,	ī,	ibus.
Ac., mare,	animal,	calcar,	em, im,	ēs, īs.
Ab., marī,	animālī,	calcārī,	e, ī,	ibus.

Plural.

NEUTER.

N. V., maria,	animālīa,	calcārīa,	e or —	ia.
G., marium,	animālīum,	calcārīum,	is,	ium.
D., maribus,	animālībus,	calcārībus,	ī,	ibus.
Ac., maria,	animālīa,	calcārīa,	e or —	ia.
Ab., maribus,	animālībus,	calcaribus,	ī,	ibus.

63. ADJECTIVES.

Ācer, sharp, keen, sour. St., ācrī.

SINGULAR.

PLURAL.

Masc.	Fem.	Neut.	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
N. V., ācer,	āris,	ācre,	ācrēs,	ācrēs,	ācria.
G., ācris,	ācris,	ācris,	ācrium,	ācrium,	ācrium.
D., ācrī,	ācrī,	ācrī,	ācribus,	ācribus,	ācribus.
Ac., ācrem,	ācrem,	ācre,	ācrēs,	ācrēs,	ācria.
Ab., ācrī,	ācrī,	ācrī,	ācribus,	ācribus,	ācribus.

Mitis,—mild, gentle. St., mitī.

SINGULAR.

PLURAL.

Masc. and Fem.	Neut.	Masc. and Fem.	Neut.
N. V., mitīs,	mīte,	mītēs,	mītīa.
G., mitīs,	mītīs,	mītium,	mītium.
D., mitī,	mītī,	mītibus,	mitibus.
Ac., mītem,	mīte,	mītēs,	mītīa.
Ab., mitī,	mītī,	mītibus,	mītibus.

Memor,—mindful. St., memorī.

SINGULAR.

PLURAL.

Masc. and Fem.	Neut.	Masc. and Fem.
N. V., mēmōr,	mēmōr,	mēmōrēs. ¹
G., mēmōris,	mēmōris,	mēmorum.
D., mēmōrī,	mēmōrī,	mēmoribus.
Ac., mēmōrem,	mēmor,	mēmōrēs, īs.
Ab., mēmōrī,	mēmōrī,	mēmoribus.

¹ It has no neuter plural.

64. Observe,—

(1) That the *i* of the stem is sometimes lost, and sometimes changed to *e*. It appears in the terminations *im*, *īs* (ac. plur.), *i* (abl. sing.), *ia* and *ium*.

(2) That the ablative singular has in some nouns *i*, in some *e*, and in some *i* or *e*; in adjectives, always *i*.

(3) That the genitive plural has *ium*, and the nominative and accusative plural neuter *ia*.

(4) That *memor* has *um* in the genitive plural, masculine and feminine.

65. To stems in *i* belong,—

(1) Nouns in *is* and *ēs* not increasing¹ in the genitive.

(2) Neuters in *e*, *al* and *ar*.

(3) Adjectives of two terminations.

(4) Adjectives of the third declension of three terminations.

66. Adjectives declined like *acer* are called adjectives of three terminations; those declined like *mitis*, adjectives of two terminations; while those declined like *vetus* and *memor* are called adjectives of one termination.

67. *Rule of Syntax*.—Verbs of *making*, *choosing*, *calling*, *regarding*, *showing*, and the like, admit two accusatives of the same person or thing: *Hamilearem imperātōrem fecērunt*, they made Hamilcar commander; *Ancum rēgem populus creāvit*, the people elected Ancus king; *summum cōsilium appellāvērunt senatum*, they called their highest council senate.

VOCABULARY. 18.

Āter, -a, -um *black, sad, gloomy.*

Ācer, -is, -e *keen, sharp, eager.*

Ānimāl, -is, N. *animal.*

Bilis, -is, F. *bile.*

De, prep. w. abl. *concerning, about.*

Dosis, -is, F. *dose.*

Existimo, 1, -avi, -atum (tr.) *think, estimate.*

Febris, -is, F. *fever.*

¹ A word is said to increase in the genitive when this case has more syllables than the nominative.

Frāter, -is, M.	brother.
Foras, adv.	out of doors, out.
Ignis, -is, M.	fire.
Inter, prep., w. acc.	among, between.
Līs, -itis, F.	strife, contention.
Lēvis, e	light, nimble.
Morrhua, æ, F.	morrhua (fish).
Mītis, e	mild, gentle.
Nox, noctis, F.	night.
Nobīlis, e	noble.
Pānis, is, M.	bread.
Pulmonālis, e	pulmonary.
Pulmo, ōnis, M.	lungs.
Potens, -entis, adj.	powerful, potent.
Per, prep., w. acc.	through, by means of.
Sītis, -is, F.	thirst.
Soror, -ōris, F.	sister.
Subinde, adv.	from time to time, now and then.
Tussis, -is, F.	cough.
Tracheālis, e	tracheal.
Tristītia æ, F.	sadness, melancholy.
Torpeo, ēre, intr.	to be torpid, inactive.
Vēhēmens, -entis, adj.	vehement, violent.
Venter, -tris, M.	belly, pouch, stomach.

EXERCISE. 40.

1. Sorōri militis mala tussis erat. 2. De genere tussis erat magna lis inter medicos. 3. Vetus medicus tussim appellābat phthisim pulmonālem. 4. Juvenis medicus morbum appellābat tracheālem tussim. 5. Indus medicus tussim nominābat stomachālem. 6. Vetus medicus olei morrhuæ præscriptum dedit. 7. Dosis fuit duæ drachmæ fluidæ olei morrhuæ. 8. Juvenis medicus puellæ miseræ medicum vapōrem dedit. 9. Indus medicus dedit præscriptum allii et scillæ syrupi. 10. Dosis Indi medici fuit "magnum cochleāre syrupi subinde." 11. Jam misera puella fere mortua erat, quum sanus frater omnia medicamenta foras jactāvit, et mox soror valuit. 12. Puer levem febrem nocte habet. 13. Quum febris adest, magnam sitim habet, et acrem capitis dolōrem. 14. Omnia membra in acri dolōre sunt. 15. Ignis febris

in omnibus ossibus esse videtur.¹ 16. Non leve et mite remedium ægrötum nunc sanābit. 17. Nunc, o medici nobiles, acria remedia adhibete. 18. Innumerabilia fere sunt genera febrium. 19. Diligens discipulus quinque sexve genera nominābit: *febres biliosas, tabidas, congestivas, convulsivas, nervōsas, periodicas, pestilentiāles*.

EXERCISE. 41.

1. Not many kinds of animals have fevers. 2. Black bile was thought by the Greeks to be the cause of melancholy. 3. There was a sharp contention among the physicians concerning the kind of fever. 4. The old quack called all fevers malaria. 5. He cures malaria with pills of "blue mass" and quinine. 6. The girl had a bad bronchial cough. 7. The old doctor cured the cough with a few doses of cod-liver oil. 8. The seat of the cough was in the trachea. 9. Give the patient now and then a large spoonful of the syrup of garlic. 10. The poor patient was thought to have a light fever at night. 11. A nervous fever greatly increased the patient's thirst and cough. 12. The sick man has the headache, a pain in the stomach, and a violent fever. 13. Peppermint essence and bread pills will not lighten the patient's pain. 14. Sharp pains demand powerful remedies. 15. The ignorant physician calls every fever malaria. 16. If a boy has the headache, if his liver is torpid, if he has a pain in the stomach, malaria is the cause. 17. Give the boy four grains of quinine, and he will be well.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quis magnas doses dat? 2. Est-ne atra bilis signum insanīe? 3. Nonne magnum certāmen inter medicos de genere febris erat? 4. Nonne omnes medici de tussi puellæ concordant? 5. Quis morbum pueri nervōsam febrem appellat? 6. Quis morbum pestilentiālem febrem appellat? 7. Est-ne febris biliōsa letālis? 8. Torpet-ne jecur militis veteris? 9. Est-ne extractum taraxici tor-

¹ Seems.

pidi jecoris bonum remedium? 10. Si jecur tuum torpēbit, nonne empiricus morbum malariam appellābit? 11. Nonne malariam appellābit fere omnis morbi causam? De malarīā insānus est.

CHAPTER XVI.

68. THIRD DECLENSION—CONTINUED.

69. *Mixed Stems*.—Usually classed as stems in *ī*. Nouns in *s* and *x* generally preceded by a consonant:

Urbs, <i>F.</i> , city,	Nox, <i>F.</i> , night,	Lis, <i>F.</i> , strife.	
<i>Singular.</i>		<i>Terminations.</i>	
N. V., urbs,	nox,	lis.	s
G., urbis,	noctis,	litis.	is
D., urbī,	noctī,	litī.	ī
Ac., urbem,	noctem,	litē.	em
Ab., urbe,	nocte,	litē.	e
<i>Plural.</i>			
N. V., urbēs,	noctēs,	litēs.	ēs
G. urbium,	noctium,	litēs. <i>scripsit</i>	ium
D. urbibus,	noctibus,	litium. <i>scripsit</i>	ibus
Ac. urbes,	noctēs,	litēs.	ēs
Ab. urbibus,	noctibus,	litibus.	ibus

70. ADJECTIVES.

Felix, happy; prudens, sagacious.

SINGULAR.

<i>M. and F.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>		
N. V. felix,	felix,	prudēns,	prudēns,
G. felicis,	felicis,	prudētis,	prudētis,
D. felīcī,	felīcī,	prudētī,	prudētī,
Ac. felicem,	felix,	prudentem,	prudens,
Ab. felīcī, e.	felīcī, e.	prudētī, e.	prudētī, e.

PLURAL.

N. V. <i>fēlicēs,</i>	<i>fēlicia,</i>	<i>prudentēs,</i>	<i>prudentia,</i>
G. <i>fēlicium,</i>	<i>fēlicium,</i>	<i>prudentium,</i>	<i>prudentium,</i>
D. <i>fēlicibus,</i>	<i>fēlicibus,</i>	<i>prudentibus,</i>	<i>prudentibus,</i>
Ac. <i>fēlicēs,</i>	<i>fē icēs,</i>	<i>prudentēs,</i>	<i>prudentia,</i>
Ab. <i>fēlicibus.</i>	<i>fēlicibus.</i>	<i>prudentibus.</i>	<i>prudentibus.</i>

71. PARTICIPLE.

Amans, loving.

SINGULAR.

PLURAL.

<i>M. and F.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>	<i>M. and F.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
N. V. <i>amans,</i>	<i>amans,</i>	<i>amantēs,</i>	<i>amantia,</i>
G. <i>amantis,</i>	<i>amantis,</i>	<i>amantium,</i>	<i>amantium,</i>
D. <i>amantī,</i>	<i>amantī,</i>	<i>amantibus,</i>	<i>amantibus,</i>
Ac. <i>amantem,</i>	<i>amans,</i>	<i>amantēs,</i>	<i>amantia,</i>
Ab. <i>amante, ī.</i>	<i>amante, ī.</i>	<i>amantibus.</i>	<i>amantibus.</i>

72. Rules of Gender:

(1) Nouns ending in *ō*, *or*, *ōs*, *er*, *es* (gen. *īdis*, *ītis*) are masculine.

(2) Nouns ending in *ās*, *ēs* not increasing in the genitive, *is*, *x* and *s* following a consonant, are feminine.

(3) Nouns ending in *a*, *e*, *ī*, *y*, *e*, *l*, *n*, *t*, *ar*, *ur* and *us* are neuter.

The exceptions to these rules the student should learn as he advances.

73. Decline together, *nox atra*, dark night; *vitis tenax*, clinging vine; *medicus prudens*, sagacious physician.

74.

VOCABULARY. 19.

Bulbus, -ī, m.	<i>bulb.</i>
Bulliens, -entis (adj.)	<i>boiling.</i>
Cruditas, -ātis, f.	<i>dyspepsia, indigestion.</i>
Creber, -a, -um	<i>frequent.</i>
Expecto (1), -āvi, -ātum	<i>expect, wait for.</i>
Forsan (adv.)	<i>perhaps.</i>
Fastidiōsus, -a, -um	<i>dainty, fastidious.</i>
Hilāris, -e	<i>cheerful, jovial, merry.</i>
Inquit	<i>said he, says he (used in quotations).</i>
Lupulīna, -æ, f.	<i>lupulin (a production existing in the hop).</i>

Mane (indcl.), <i>κ.</i>	<i>morning.</i>
Maxime (adv.)	<i>greatly, in the highest degree.</i>
Omnino (ad.)	<i>entirely, altogether, (with a neg.) at all.</i>
Nonnunquam (adv.)	<i>sometimes.</i>
Mutatio, -ōnis, <i>φ.</i>	<i>change.</i>
Prudens, -entis (adj.)	<i>sagacious, prudent, knowing.</i>
Prohibeo (2), -uī, -itum	<i>hinder.</i>
Sedeo (2), sedi, sessum (intr.)	<i>sit.</i>
Submoveo (2), movi, motum (tr.)	<i>remove, drive away.</i>
Sic (adv.)	<i>so, thus.</i>
Tot (adj., indcl.)	<i>so many.</i>

EXERCISE. 42.

1. Medicus prudens in officinā sedēbat. 2. Amīcus dyspepticus, tristis vir, intrābat. 3. Quomodo vales hodie, mi amīce vetus, inquit hilaris medicus. 4. Non valeo omnino; misera est valetudo mea; cruditas stomachum semper mordet; quid cruditatem meam sanābit? 5. Multa cruditatis remedia sunt; nulla autem semper sanābunt. Cruditas tua forsā insanābalis est. 6. Sic expectābam,—mors mox aderit; nunc despēro! 7. Æquum animum habe, mi amīce; salutāre præscriptum dabo. 8. “℞¹—carbōnis pulveris medium cochleāre mane et nocte post cibum.” 9. Si simplex præscriptum cruditatem non levābit, aliud tenta. 10. Centum præscripta cruditatis jam tentāvi, et non adjuvant. 11. “℞—bis-muthi subnitrātis unciam unam, pepsini pulveris grana decem, olei menthæ piperatæ guttas viginti, sacchari uncias duas: Misce et in vitro conserva: Dosis, cochleāre parvum post cibum.” 12. Gratiam habeo, mi amīce vetus, non autem cruditatem adjuvābit, nunquam amīcum infelicem iterum vidēbis:—vale. 13. Dyspepticus fere omnia remedia tentat. 14. Hodie extracta fluida buchū,² lupulinæ, calumbæ, gentiānæ, quassiæ, lappæ, geranii, chimaphilæ, uvæ ursi, et alia extracta potat plenis poculis. 13. Cras pilulas aloes, aloes et ferri, aloes et myrrhæ, ferri iodidi, galbānæ, rhei, et ceteras devorābit. 14. Medicamenta dyspepticos raro adjuvant; semper autem dyspeptici adjuvant medicamentarios.

¹ Abbreviation for “recipe,” “take.” ² Buchu is indecl.; it here stands for the genitive.

EXERCISE. 43.

1. The dyspeptic is nearly always gloomy. 2. He ought to have a cheerful physician. 3. A sagacious physician will advise gentle exercise in the open air. 4. Do you expect me (me) to be without medicine? 5. Gentle exercise will sometimes cure even a dyspeptic. 6. I tried light exercise yesterday; but it did not cure me. 7. You have tried drugs, too; but drugs did not cure you. 8. You have tried extracts of gentian, dandelion, capsicum, rumex, lappa, quassia, and tinctures of hops, quinine, cinchona, physostigma, ginger and the whole army of pills. 9. Did any or all remove the pain? 10. Why not now try a simple remedy,—exercise in the pure air? 11. Frequent change of remedies hinders healing. 12. The dry colchicum bulbs were steeped in boiling water. 13. A few cups of wine will be mingled with the extract. 14. Medicated wines are pleasing to a dainty patient. 15. Alcohol, beer and sharp wine had ruined the old soldier's stomach.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quid aquā bulliente maceras? 2. Maceras-ne colchici radicem? 3. Quis cruditatem malam habet? 4. Cur sapiens medicus remedium salutāre non adhibet? 5. Est-ne cruditās insanabilis morbus? 6. Quot genera medicamentōrum tentavit dyspepticus? 7. Non-ne tot remedia stomachum delēbunt? 8. Quomodo vales hodie, mi amīce? 9. Cur de valetudine rogas? Es-ne medicus?

VOCABULARY. 20.

Antea, adv.	before.
Anīsum, -i, N.,	anise.
Bene, adv.	well.
Ceterus, -a, -um, adj.	the other, the rest (usually in the plural).
Calendula, -æ, F.	wild marigold.
Cubēba, -æ, F.	cubeb.
Copia, -æ, F.	supply, abundance.
Chiragra, -æ, F.	gout in the hand.
Chlorum, -i, N.	chlorine.

Elaterium, -i, N.	<i>wild cucumber, elaterium.</i>
E, ex, prep., w. abl.	<i>out of, from.</i>
Emptor, -is, M.	<i>buyer, purchaser.</i>
En, interj.	<i>lo! see! look there!</i>
Gelsemium, -i, N.	<i>yellow jessamine.</i>
Inspecto, 1, -avi, -atum, tr.	<i>inspect, gaze at.</i>
Iodium, i, N.	<i>iodine.</i>
Lingua, -æ, F.	<i>tongue.</i>
Limon, -onis, F.	<i>lemon.</i>
Lactophosphas, -âtis, M.	<i>lactophosphate.</i>
Lactûca, -æ, F.	<i>lettuce.</i>
Lactucarium, -i, N.	<i>lettuce opium.</i>
Ordino, 1, -avi, -atum, tr.	<i>arrange.</i>
Lætus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>glad.</i>
Mundus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>neat, clean.</i>
Nodōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>knotty, full of knots.</i>
Pix, picis, F.	<i>pitch.</i>
Podagra, -æ, F.	<i>gout in the foot.</i>
Quoque, adv.	<i>also, too (after the word it emphasizes).</i>
Recens, -entis, adj.	<i>fresh, recent.</i>
Repleo, 2, -ëvī, -ëtum, tr.	<i>replenish, fill again.</i>
Sto, 1, steti, statum, intr.	<i>stand.</i>
Varietas, -âtis, F.	<i>variety.</i>
Talis, -e, adj.	<i>such.</i>
Unquam, adv.	<i>ever.</i>

EXERCISE. 44.

1. Juvenis medicamentarius novam officinam recentibus medicamentis replêvit. 2. Ordines longi ampullarum vitrearum in abacis stant. 3. Dominus medicamenta inspectans et ordinans est superbus et beātus vir. 4. Adornāvit officinam, et nunc multos emptōres expectat. 5. Emptor intrat, et syropos rogat. 6. Rogabas-ne syropos? Vide, inspecta, gusta, si placet. 7. En aurantii florum syrupus, calcii lactophosphâtis syrupus, ferri, quinīnæ et sîrychnīnæ phosphatum syrupus, lactucarii syrupus, limōnis syrupus, picis liquidæ syrupus, rosæ syrupus, rhei aromaticus syrupus, et alii syropi in longo ordine! Non-ne sunt pulchri? 8. Tinctūras quoque inspecta. Omnis tinctūra est recens, eximia, singularis. 9. Tinctūras arnicæ florum, benzoīni, calendulæ, cubēbæ,

digitālis, gelsemii, iodii; omnes tinctūras officināles habeo. Quam pulchræ sunt! 10. Trochiscos meos quoque gusta, et da puero. Non-ne boni sunt? 11. Omnia genera trochiscōrum officinalium in ampullis vitreis sunt. 12. Non-ne menthæ piperatæ et zingiberis trochisci linguam mordent, mi puer parve? Recentes et acres sunt. 13. Medicātas aquas quoque gusta. Ex ampullā pota. Unquam-ne tales aquas antea gustavisti? 14. Aquas ammoniæ, amygdalæ, anīsi, aurantii florum, chlori, menthæ piperatæ, menthæ vīridis, rosæ,—omne genus medicatārum aquārum præbēbo. 15. Satis hodie, mi amice. Officinā tua perpulchra est. Alio tempore cetera medicamenta inspectābo. Vale.

EXERCISE. 45.

1. You have a very pretty drug-store, my friend. 2. It is not large, but neat and well-arranged. 3. You have also a large variety of fresh drugs. 4. I like to see (*video libenter*) a well-arranged drug-store. 5. What have you in the glass bottles on the high shelf? 6. Four bottles hold tinctures of arnica, cubebs, lemon and iodine; three contain fluid extracts of dandelion, stil-lingia and veratrum. 7. The rest of my fluid extracts are on the second shelf. 8. I have on my shelves all the official preparations of the "American Pharmacopœia." 9. Many preparations are not often asked for; but a good store ought to have (them) all. 10. There are two official oleates,—the oleate of mercury and the oleate of veratrine. 11. Neither has been asked for in my store within two years. 12. We have also three kinds of official medicated papers; but we seldom furnish one to a customer. 13. The Pharmacopœia contains only one trituration,—*elaterini trituratō*. 14. No one seems to want so powerful a purgative.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Est-ne medicamentario copia medicamentōrum? 2. Habet-ne cubēbre et calendulæ extracta fluida? 3. Quis chiragram nodōsam habet? 4. Non-ne est chiragra morbus dolorōsus? 5. Ubi sedes

morbi est? Non-ne est in digitis? 6. Num podagram quoque miles vetus habet? 7. Quod remedium chiragram et podagram sanābit? 8. Non-ne salicylicum acidum podagræ novum et bonum remedium est? 9. Est-ne dosis magna? Decem grana dosis est.

75. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Anthemis*, from the Greek *antheo*, flower.
2. *Lactophosphas*, from *lac*, milk, and *phosphas*, phosphate.
3. *Lactūca*, from *lac*, milk, so called from its milky juice.
4. *Hedecoma*, from the Greek *hedus*, agreeable, pleasant,—pennyroyal.
5. *Morphina*, from *Morpheus*, the god of sleep.
6. *Tonicum*, from *tonus*, tone, vigor.
7. *Trochiscus*, from the Greek *trochos*, a wheel, so called from the shape.

CHAPTER XVII.

76. THIRD CONJUGATION.

ACTIVE VOICE.

Rego, I rule.—Stem, reg.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

<i>Pres. Ind.</i>	<i>Pres. Inf.</i>	<i>Perf. Ind.</i>	<i>Supine.</i>
<i>rĕgō,</i>	<i>rĕgĕrĕ,</i>	<i>rexī,</i>	<i>rectūm.</i>

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

I rule.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
<i>rĕgo,</i>	<i>rĕgĭmus,</i>
<i>rĕgis,</i>	<i>rĕgĭtis,</i>
<i>rĕgit.</i>	<i>rĕgunt.</i>

IMPERFECT.

I was ruling.

rĕgĕbam,	|	rĕgĕbāmus,
rĕgĕbas,	|	rĕgĕbātis,
rĕgĕbat.	|	rĕgĕbant.

FUTURE.

I shall or will rule.

rĕgam,	|	rĕgĕmus,
rĕges,	|	rĕgĕtis,
rĕget.	|	rĕgent.

PERFECT.

I ruled or have ruled.

rexī,	|	rexīmus,
rexistī,	|	rexistis,
rexit.	|	rexērunt or ĕre.

PLUPERFECT.

I had ruled.

rexĕram,	|	rexĕrāmus,
rexĕras,	|	rexĕrātis,
rexĕrat.	|	rexĕrant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

I shall or will have ruled.

rexĕro,	|	rexĕrīmus,
rexĕris,	|	rexĕrītis,
rexĕrit.	|	rexĕrint.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

SINGULAR.	|	PLURAL.
rĕgam,	|	rĕgāmus,
rĕgas,	|	rĕgātis,
rĕgat.	|	rĕgant.

IMPERFECT.

rĕgĕrem,	|	rĕgĕrĕmus,
rĕgĕres,	|	rĕgĕrētis,
rĕgĕret.	|	rĕgĕrent.

PERFECT.

rexĕrim,	|	rexĕrĭmus,
rexĕris,	|	rexĕrĭtis,
rexĕrit.	|	rexĕrint.

PLUPERFECT.

rexĭssem,	|	rexĭssĕmus,
rexĭsses,	|	rexĭssĕtis,
rexĭssel.	|	rexĭssent.

Imperative.

PRES. rege, rule thou;	|	rĕgĭte, rule ye.
FUT. rĕgĭto, thou shalt rule,	|	rĕgĭtōte, ye shall rule,
rĕgĭto he shall rule.	|	rĕgunto, they shall rule.

Infinitive.

PRES. rĕgĕre	to rule.
PERF. rexĭsse	to have ruled.
FUT. rectŭrŭs esse,	to be about to rule.

Participle.

PRES. rĕgens	ruling.
FUT. rectŭrus	about to rule.

Gerund.

GEN. rĕgendĭ	of ruling.
DAT. rĕgendō	for ruling.
ACC. rĕgendŭm	ruling.
ABL. rĕgendō	by ruling.

Supine.

ACC. rectŭm	to rule.
ABL. rectŭ	to rule, be ruled,

PASSIVE VOICE.—REGOR, I AM RULED.

Verb Stem, reg; Present Stem, rege.

PRINCIPAL PARTS

<i>Pres. Ind.</i>	<i>Pres. Inf.</i>	<i>Perf. Ind.</i>
regor,	regĭ,	rĕctus sum.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

I am ruled.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
regor,	regimur,
regeris, or re,	regimini,
regitur.	reguntur.

IMPERFECT.

I was ruled.

regēbar,	regēbāmur,
regēbāris, or re,	regēbāmini,
regēbātur.	regēbantur.

FUTURE.

I shall or will be ruled.

regar,	regēmur,
regēris, or re,	regēmini,
regētur.	regentur.

PERFECT.

I have been ruled, or I was ruled.

rēctus sum,	rēcti sumus,
rēctus es,	rēcti estis,
rēctus est.	rēcti sunt.

PLUPERFECT.

I had been ruled.

rēctus eram,	rēcti erāmus,
rēctus eras,	rēcti erātis,
rēctus erat.	rēcti erant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

I shall or will have been ruled.

rēctus ero,	rēcti erimus,
rēctus eris,	rēcti eritis,
rēctus erit.	rēcti erunt.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
regar,	regāmur,
regāris, or re,	regāmini,
regatur.	regantur.

IMPERFECT.

<i>regerer,</i>	|	<i>regerēmur,</i>
<i>regerēris, or re,</i>	|	<i>regerēmini,</i>
<i>regerētur.</i>	|	<i>regerentur.</i>

PERFECT.

<i>rēctus sim,</i>	|	<i>rēcti sīmus,</i>
<i>rēctus sis,</i>	|	<i>rēcti sītis,</i>
<i>rēctus sit.</i>	|	<i>rēcti sint.</i>

PLUPERFECT.

<i>rēctus essem,</i>	|	<i>rēcti essēmus,</i>
<i>rēctus esses,</i>	|	<i>rēcti essētis,</i>
<i>rēctus esset.</i>	|	<i>rēcti essent.</i>

IMPERATIVE.

PRES. <i>regere, be thou ruled,</i>	|	<i>regimini, be ye ruled.</i>
FUT. <i>regitor, thou shalt be ruled.</i>	|	
<i>regitor, he shall be ruled.</i>	|	<i>reguntor, they shall be ruled.</i>

Infinitive.

PRES. <i>regī</i>	<i>to be ruled.</i>
PERF. <i>rēctus esse</i>	<i>to have been ruled.</i>
FUT. <i>rēctum īrī</i>	<i>to be about to be ruled.</i>

Participle.

PERF. <i>rēctus</i>	<i>ruled.</i>
GER. <i>regendus</i>	<i>to be ruled, deserving to be ruled.</i>

CHAPTER XVIII.

THE THIRD CONJUGATION.

77. LEARN the present, imperfect and future indicative, and present imperative and infinitive, active and passive of *rego*.

VOCABULARY. 21.

<i>Achillēa, -æ, F.</i>	<i>yarrow.</i>
<i>Absinthium, -i, N.</i>	<i>wormwood.</i>
<i>Actæa, -æ, F.</i>	<i>actæa, cohosh.</i>

<i>Alnus</i> , -i, F.	<i>alder.</i>
<i>Aletris</i> , -idis, F.	<i>star-grass.</i>
<i>Butyrum</i> , -i	<i>butter.</i>
<i>Caffea</i> , -æ, F.	<i>coffee.</i>
<i>Cocaïna</i> , -æ, F.	<i>cocaine.</i>
<i>Cresco</i> , 3, <i>crevi</i> , -ētum, intr.	<i>grow.</i>
<i>Dico</i> , 3, -xī, -tum, tr.	<i>say.</i>
<i>Duco</i> , 3, -xī, -tum, tr.	<i>lead.</i>
<i>Emo</i> , 3, ēmī, -ptum, tr.	<i>buy.</i>
<i>Pono</i> , 3, pos ī, -itum, tr.	<i>place, put.</i>
<i>Psora</i> , -æ, F.	<i>itch.</i>
<i>Rego</i> , 3, -xī, -tum, tr.	<i>rule.</i>
<i>Reddo</i> , 3, <i>redidi</i> , -itum, tr.	<i>give back, return, yield.</i>
<i>Sumo</i> , 3, <i>sumpsī</i> , <i>sumptum</i> , tr.	<i>take, take up.</i>
<i>Senex</i> , <i>senis</i> , M.	<i>old man.</i>
<i>Thea</i> , -æ, F.	<i>tea.</i>
<i>Vendo</i> , 3, <i>vendidi</i> , -itum.	<i>sell.</i>
<i>Vinco</i> , 3, <i>vicī</i> , <i>victum</i>	<i>conquer.</i>

EXERCISE. 46.

1. *Regis*, *regēbas*, *reges*. 2. *Regor*, *regēbar*, *regar*. 3. *Regitis*, *regebātis*, *regētis*. 4. *Regimur*, *regiminī*, *regēmur*, *regebamini*. 5. *Emo*, *emitis*, *emunt*. 6. *Sumit*, *sumitur*, *sumēbat*, *sumebātur*, *sument*, *sumentur*. 7. *Vincitur*, *vinceas*, *vineēbas*, *vineuntur*, *vincebantur*, *vincentur*. 8. *Ducam*, *ducēbas*, *ducis*, *ducor*, *ducēris*, *ducantur*. 9. *Rege*, *regere*, *regite*, *regimini*. 10. *Regere*, *regi*.

1. We rule, we were ruling, we shall rule. 2. You are ruled, you were ruled, you will be ruled. 3. I am ruling, thou wert ruled, he shall be ruled. 4. They rule, they are ruled, they were ruling, they will rule. 5. Rule thou, be thou ruled, rule ye, be ye ruled. 6. I buy, he will take, they were conquered, they will buy, they were taking. 7. Buy, take, lead, conquer. 8. To take, to lead, to be taken, to be led.

1. *Amīci nostri caffeam*, *theam*, *saccharum* *emunt*. 2. *Caffea* *ab amīcis emētur*. 3. *Bromidum et boras a medicis emebantur*. 4. *Quinia et cinchonidia ægrōto ementur*. 5. *Agricola castorei grana decem sumet*. 6. *A paupere milite panis et butyrum eme-*

bantur. 7. Quis cocainam sumit? 8. Cur medicus arsenicum, atropinam, aconitinam, digitalem, et alia venena acra emit? 9. Medicamentarii filius senis absinthii oleum et achillæ extractum vendebat. 10. Duo genera actææ in officinâ habet,—actæam racemösam et actæam spicätam. 11. Radix actææ appellata est cimicifuga. 12. Cimicifugæ decoctio psorâ sanâbit. 13. Infusio adiantî tussim molestam sæpe solvet. 14. Aletridis decoctio valde amârûm tonicum est.

EXERCISE. 47.

1. The old farmer is buying the oil of wormwood and the extract of yarrow. 2. He asked for a small bottle of the decoction of cimicifuga. 3. The extract of aletris is very bitter. 4. He will buy the extract of aletris as a tonic for his sick son. 5. He will also buy tea and sugar and coffee. 6. Cocaine is the extract of cocoa. 7. The intermittent fever is sometimes cured with the fluid extract of alder. 8. White cohosh grows in the woods. 9. The ointment of chrysarobin is said to cure the psora. 10. Datura stramonium is a common herb, growing in many parts of our country. 11. It yields four officinal preparations,—the extract of stramonium, the fluid extract of stramonium, tincture of stramonium and ointment of stramonium.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Emebas-ne theam et caffèam, Joanne? 2. Ubi saccharum ponēbas? 3. Quid in ampullis vitreis habes? 4. Ubi cicûta, acre venenum, crescit? 5. Quid febris intermittētis bonum remedium est? 6. Nonne nonnunquam sanâtur alni fluido extracto? 7. Quis letifera venēna tractat? 8. Quod genus præparatiōnis medicinâlis absinthium reddit? 9. Est-ne utile febri extractum aletridis? 10. Nonne actæa nigra in silvis crescit?

CHAPTER XIX.

THIRD CONJUGATION—CONTINUED.

78. Learn the perfect, pluperfect and future perfect indicative and perfect infinitive, active and passive of *rego*.

EXERCISE. 48.

1. *Rexit, rexerat, rexerit.* 2. *Rexērunt, rexerant, rexerint.* 3. *Rexisse, rectus esse.* 4. *Rectum est, rectum erat, rectum erit.* 5. *Rexisti, rexeras, rexeris.* 6. *Rexistis, rexerātis, rexeritis.* 7. *Reximus, recti sumus.* 8. *Rexi, rexeram, rexero.* 9. *Rexerant, recti erant.* 10. *Recta est, rectus erat, recta erit.*

1. I have ruled, I had ruled, I shall have ruled. 2. I have ruled, I have been ruled. 3. I had ruled, I had been ruled. 4. You will have ruled, you will have been ruled. 5. To have ruled, to have been ruled. 6. They had ruled, they had been ruled. 7. She has been ruled, she had been ruled. 8. Who has ruled? who will have been ruled? 9. It was ruled, it had been ruled, it will have been ruled. 10. You had been ruled, you had ruled.

1. *Quis sumpsit? sumtum-ne erat? quid sumptum erit?* 2. *Duxit, duxisti, duxerat, duxeris.* *Emptum est, emit, emerat, emptum erit.* 4. *Vendidistī, venditum est, vendiderant, venditi erint.* 5. *Posuērunt, posuerant, posuerint.* 6. *Quis dixit? est-ne dictum? erit-ne dictum?* 7. *Dixisse, dictum esse.* 8. *Ubi posuerat? positum est in abaco.* 9. *Quis poculum in abaco posuit?* 10. *Quis conī extractum sumpsit?*

VOCABULARY. 22.

<i>Acūtus, -a, -um, adj.</i>	<i>acute, sharp.</i>
<i>Agō, 3, egī, actum, tr.</i>	<i>lead, drive, do.</i>
<i>Compōno, 3, -sui, -itum, tr.</i>	<i>compound, make up.</i>
<i>Convalesco, 3, -uī, intr.</i>	<i>recover, gain strength.</i>
<i>Divido, 3, -sī, -īsum, tr.</i>	<i>divide.</i>
<i>Eupatorium, -i, n.</i>	<i>thoroughwort.</i>
<i>Fasciculus, -ī, m.</i>	<i>small bundle, package.</i>
<i>Hedeoma, -æ, f.</i>	<i>pennyroyal.</i>

Mulier, -is, F.	woman.
Neque, nec.	nor.
Ocupo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	occupy, be busy.
Os, oris, N.	mouth.
Paulum, -ī	a little.
Præscribo, 3, -ipsī, -tum, tr.	prescribe.
Puto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	think, suppose
Rheumatismus, -ī, M.	rheumatism.
Plerūmq̄ue, adv.	usually.
Ulcērōsus, -a, -um	sore.
Vetulus, -a, -um	old, oldish, rather old.

EXERCISE. 49.

1. Quomodo vales hodie, amīce care? 2. Quod genus præparatiōnis nunc compōnis? 3. Multa genera remediōrum compōno et in officiā vendō. 4. Nunc pilulas ferri iodīdi compōno. 5. Ferri redacti sexaginta grana, iodīdi octogintā grāna, glycyrrhizæ pulveris quinquaginta grāna, acaciæ pulveris duodecim grana, aquæ unciam, balsami tolitāni grana decem, ætheris unciam compōno et bene misceo. 6. Mistūram in pilulas centum dividam. 7. Hēri quiniæ sulphātis grana vigintī, acidī citricī paulum, ferri et ammoniæ citrātis drachmam unam, sacchari syrupi unciam fluidam unam, aquæ puræ uncias fluidas quinque ægro amīco præscripsī. 8. Præscriptum est quiniæ et ferri tonicum. 9. Si æger tonicum potābit mane et nocte, mox valēbit. 10. Primo vere amīcus noster, nauta claudus, acūto rheumatismo tentātus est. 11. Juvenis medicus multa¹ præscripserat æger autem non convalluit. 12. Quid tu (you) præscripsisti? 13. Opii doses paucas, et quiniæ sulphātis, et sulphuricum acidum dilūtum præscripsī, et paucis hōris convalescēbat. 14. Est-ne juvenis medicus empiricus? 15. Sic non dico, mi amīce, nec puto. Est bonus vir, et perītus erit. 16. Sic spero.

EXERCISE. 49.

1. Had the druggist made up the prescription of quinine and iron? 2. No; he had been occupied with other prescriptions.

¹ Neuter plural,—many things, many remedies.

3. He had made up four preparations of morphia,—acetate of morphia, sulphate of morphia, citrate of morphia and muriate of morphia. 4. An old lady had bought a few small packages of sage, thoroughwort, wormwood and pennyroyal. 5. A decoction of sage is supposed to cure a sore mouth. 6. It is also thought by old women to be a good emmenagogue. 7. The officinal preparation of thoroughwort is called the fluid extract of eupatorium. 8. It is also known by the common name of *boneset*. 9. A volatile, pungent oil is distilled from pennyroyal. 10. The physician had prescribed for the patient fifteen grains of xanthoxylum. 11. The common name of xanthoxylum is prickly ash. 12. The blue mass¹ had been divided by the druggist into a hundred pills. 13. The skillful physician cured the old soldier's rheumatism with a few doses of salicylic acid.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Habet-ne miles vetus acūtum rheumatismum? 2. Tentavit-ne multa remedia? 3. Quid perītus medicus ægro præscripsit? 4. Non-ne acidum salicylicum dolōrem levābit? 5. Est-ne hedeomæ oleum volatile? 6. Quomodo dicis *mistletoe* Latīne? 7. Est-ne viscum Latīnum nomen? 8. Quid *fennel* appellas Latīne? 9. Non-ne est nomen *anthemis*? 10. Cur sic appellātur? 11. Non-ne quod abundantiam florum habet?

VOCABULARY. 23.

Aprīcus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>sunny.</i>
Commūnis, -e, adj.	<i>common.</i>
Cohors, -tis, F.	<i>cohort.</i>
Diu, adv.	<i>a long time, a long while.</i>
Frustra, adv.	<i>in vain.</i>
Interim, adv.	<i>meanwhile.</i>
Ingravesco, 3, intr.,	<i>grow heavy, become worse.</i>
Irātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>angry.</i>
Locus, -ī, M.	<i>place.</i>
Marrubium, -ī, N.	<i>horehound.</i>
Nimiūm, adv.	<i>too much, too.</i>

¹ Massa hydrargyri.

Potius, adv., compr. deg. of <i>potis</i> ,	<i>rather</i> .
Sententia, -æ, F.	<i>sentiment, thought, opinion</i> .
Traho, 3, -xi, -ctum, tr.	<i>drag, draw</i> .
Usurpo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>use, usurp</i> .
Valetudinarius, -a, -um	<i>sickly, infirm</i> .

EXERCISE. 50.

1. Joannus, agricolæ filius, valetudinarius fuerat. 2. Non per-æger¹ erat, et tamen non valēbat. 3. Lente in horto et locis apricis agrōtum corpus trahēbat. 4. Pater amans filio pilulas quiniæ, cinchōnæ, hydrargyri empserat. 5. Multa decocta rumicis, lappæ, eupatorii, xanthoxyli etiam paraverat. 6. Medicus quoque tinctūras columbæ, cornī, chirātæ, pruni, et alia tonica frustra præscripserat. 7. Nihil pueri morbum submoverat. 8. Interim Joannus non convalescēbat, potius autem ingravescēbat. 9. Magnum inter medicos erat certāmen de genere morbi. 10. Vetus medicus more suo morbum malariam appellābat. 11. "Certe," respondet juvenis medicus, "sic semper dicis; omnem morbum appellas malariam. 12. Si puer parvus ventris dolōrem, si puella capitis dolōrem, si vetula anus dolōrem in membris habet, malaria est causa. 13. Diagnōsis tua malariam semper indicat. 14. Explica malariam, si placet." 16. Tum vetus medicus, valde irātus, sic respondit. 17. "Caput tuum nimium magnum est; omnia continet. 18. Si nomen morbi est longum et difficile semper usurpas. 19. Si puer psoram commūnem habet, appellas morbum *autalgiam pruriginōsam*. 20. Si habet ventris dolōrem, sapienter appellas *hypogastriū algiam*." 21. Sic medici jurgābant:—Joannus interim medicamenta foras jactaverat, et mox convalescēbat.

EXERCISE. 51.

1. The young physician loves to use very long and difficult words. 2. The volatile oils of lemon, bergamot, spearmint, rosemary, horehound, coriander and cloves are always called by their Latin names. 3. He never calls for oil of bay, wintergreen oil, the oil of allspice, etc.; but oleum myrciæ, oleum gaultheriæ, oleum

¹ "Per" prefixed to an adjective has the intensive force of "very."

pimentæ, et cetera. 4. He seems to cure a difficult disease if it has a long, Latin name. 5. To cure the ague with a common remedy is easy enough. 6. But to cure febrim quotidiānam sulphate cinchōnæ seems difficult. 7. In the opinion of the old physician, the cause of nearly every disease is *malaria*. 8. If you are attacked by any sort of fever, by rheumatism or gout; 9. If you have a pain in the head, stomach, limbs, or in any part of the body, *malaria* is the cause. 10. Is the boy sickly, and does he drag around a feeble body? 11. Give the little boy sulphate of quinine, and drive out the *malaria*. 12. Our friend has been attacked by *malaria*, and is growing worse daily (in diem). 13. The physician will prescribe extracts of aletris, taraxicum, gentian and other strong tonics. 14. The old doctor is the bitter foe of *malaria*.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Nonne omnem morbum malariam putat? 2. Nonne æger convalescit? 3. Num febris intermittens ingravescit? 4. Nonne amicus valēbit? 5. Nonne juvenis medicus longa nomina morborum usurpāt? 6. Ubi est valetudinarius amicus? 7. Nonne extracta fluida eupatorii et ālni adjuvābunt? 8. Sumpsit-ne quinnæ sulphātem? 9. Habet-ne febrim quotidiānam? 10. Quid febrim intermittentem sanābit?

79.

For Translation. 52.

Bubus¹ medicamentum. Præscriptum Catōnis censōris Romāni.

Si morbum bovum metues, sanis dato² salis micas tres, folia laurea tria, porri libras tres, ulpici spicas tres, alii spicas tres, turis grana tria, herbæ sabīnæ plantas tres, rutæ folia tria, vitis albæ caules tres, fabulos albos tres, carbōnes vivos tres, vini sextarios tres. Miscēto bene. Is³ jejūnus fiet⁴ qui⁵ dabit. Potiōnem in partes tres dividito,⁶ et unam partem quotidie dato.

¹ Dative. ² Imper. sec. per. sing.,—thou shalt give, or give.

³ Is, pronoun—he.

⁴ Shall be.

⁵ Qui, relative pronoun—who.

⁶ In the imper.—divide.

80. *Præscriptum Catonis ad panem faciendum.*¹

Panem depsticum² sic facito.³ Manus (hands) mortariumquē⁴ bene lavāto. Farīnam in mortarium indito, aquam paulātim addito, subigitoque pulchre. Ubi bene subegeris, defingito, coquitoque sub testu.⁵

81. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Diagnosis*, from the Greek *dia*, through, and *gnosis*, knowledge,—a through knowledge or distinction.
2. *Eupatorium*, called after Mithridates Eupator, who is supposed to have used it as a medicine,—boneset.
3. *Hypogastralgia*, from the Greek *upo*, under, *gaster*, stomach, and *algos*, pain—under-the-stomach-pain ; belly-ache.
4. *Luxum*, from *luxāre*, to put out of place—a dislocation.
5. *Malaria*, from *malus*, bad, and *aer*, air,—bad air.
6. *Psora*, from Greek *psōo*, I rub.
7. *Pruriginōsus*, from *prurire*, to itch.
8. *Salvia*, from *salvēre*, to be sound ; so called from its reputed healing qualities.

VOCABULARY. 24.

Absum, -esse, -fuī	<i>be away, absent.</i>
Adjūtor, -is, M.	<i>assistant.</i>
Anglice, adv.	<i>in English.</i>
Brassica, -æ, F.	<i>cabbage.</i>
Contundo, 3, -ūdi -ūsum, tr.	<i>bruise.</i>
Contūsus, -a, -um, per. part.	<i>bruised.</i>
Dives, -itis, adj.	<i>rich.</i>
Exigo, 3, -ēgi, -actum	<i>exact, demand.</i>
Fractūra, -æ, F.	<i>fracture.</i>
Fasciculus, -i, M.	<i>bundle, package.</i>
Fœniculum, -i, N.	<i>fennel.</i>
Horribilis, -e, adj.	<i>horrible, dreadful.</i>
Lego, 3, -ēgi, -etum, tr.	<i>read.</i>
Luxum, -i, N.	<i>dislocation.</i>
Latīne, adv.	<i>in Latin.</i>

¹ Ad panem faciendum—for making bread.² Kneaded.³ Make.⁴ Que, conj., connecting manus and mortarium—and.⁵ In an earthen vessel.

Nummus, -ī, M.	<i>money, coin.</i>
Nonnunquam, adv.	<i>sometimes.</i>
Opus, -eris, N.	<i>work.</i>
Præparatio, -ōnis, F.	<i>a preparing, preparation.</i>
Pavito, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr.	<i>tremble for fear, fear greatly.</i>
Postea, adv.	<i>hereafter.</i>
Purgo, 1, āvi, ātum, tr.	<i>cleanse, purge.</i>
Proprius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>peculiar, special.</i>
Serpentaria, -æ, F.	<i>serpentaria, snake-root.</i>
Similiter, adv.	<i>similarly, in like manner.</i>
Ulcus, -eris, N.	<i>sore, ulcer.</i>

EXERCISE. 53.

1. Quot præscripta vendidisti dum aberas, mi puer? 2. Medicus vetus duo præscripta misit, et juvenis medicus, tria. 3. Anus vetula fasciculos paucos salviæ, serpentariæ, menthæ piperatæ, calami, fœniculi emit. 4. Ferri quoque præparatiōnes paucas vendidi. 5. Bene est, mi puer; nummos-ne autem enumerābant? 6. Certe; nummos ab emptoribus semper exigo. Bene est iterum; bonus adjutor es, et nonnunquam eris dives. 8. Ubi autem quinque præscripta sunt? Unum præparavi. Formula est:

R.—Syr. Papav. alb. ℥ii.
 Aquæ fontis ℥vi.
 Ft. mistūra.

10. "Opus tuum inspectābo," legens, "Recipe syrupi papaveris albi drachmas duas; aquæ fontis uncias sex. Fiat mistūra." 11. O puer, horribilis est error tuus! Aquam fortem in phialam indidisti, non aquam fontis. 12. Erravisti-ne similiter in aliis præscriptis? 13. "Non puto, vide autem," respondit puer pavitans. 14. Recipe balsami copaibæ drachmas tres, misturæ acaciæ drachmas sex, liquōris potassæ drachmam unam, syrupi aurantii unciam dimidiam, aquæ distillatæ uncias quatuor. Misce. 15. Bene præparātum est, inquit dominus, cum magnā curā inspectans. 16. Aliud inspectābo:

R.—Liquōris ammoniæ acetātis, unciam.
 Aquæ antimoniālis, guttas quindecim.
 Syrupi papaveris albi, drachmam.
 Misce.

16. Cetera præscripta alio tempore inspectābo. Postea præscripta in abaco pone, et me expecta.

EXERCISE. 54.

1. Cato, the old Roman censor, was a rugged farmer. 2. His book on farming (*de rebus rusticis*) contains many prescriptions for diseases. 3. He cured nearly every disease with cabbage. 4. Bruised cabbage will thoroughly cleanse old sores and heal wounds immediately. 5. For a fracture or dislocation bind on bruised raw cabbage, and soon it will be well (*sanum fiet*). 6. The physician wrote in the prescription *aque fontis*; but the careless boy read *aqua fortis*. 7. He had put *aqua fortis* in the phial for the sick girl. 8. Will you ever make a similar mistake? 9. I will give a prescription in English, and do you write it in Latin. 10. Take a grain of red oxide of mercury, a third part of a grain of opium, a drop of the oil of cloves. 11. Take one drachm of dried carbonate of soda, four scruples of hard soap, twenty drops of the oil of juniper, and a little (of) ginger syrup.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quis fuit Cato? 2. Dedit-ne Cato præscripta morbis? 3. Quid fuit proprium remedium morbōrum? 4. Non-ne brassicam salutārem fere omni generi morbi putāvit? 5. Quomodo ulcera vetera purgābat? 6. Quomodo ulcera sanābat? 7. Non-ne medici debent Catōnem legere? 8. Non-ne sunt remedia Catōnis mira? 9. Quid de remediis Catōnis putas?

CHAPTER XX.

COMPARISON OF ADJECTIVES.

81. ADJECTIVES in Latin, as in English, change their terminations to express different degrees of quality: *altus*, *altior*, *altissimus*.

82. They may also be compared, as in English, by means of

adverbs. The adverbs used in Latin are *magis*, more ; *maxime*, most ; *magis altus*, *maxime altus*, higher, highest.

83. Adjectives are regularly compared by adding to the stem of the positive the endings :

COMPARATIVE.			SUPERLATIVE.		
Mas.	Fem.	Neut.	Mas.	Fem.	Neut.
ior.	ior.	ius.	issimus.	issima.	issimum.

Altus, *altior*, *altissimus*, high, higher, highest ; *levis*, *levior*, *levissimus*, light, lighter, lightest.

84. Adjectives in *er* have regular comparatives, but add *rimus* to form the superlative : *acer*, *acrior*, *acerrimus*, sharp, sharper, sharpest. *Vetus* has *veterrimus*.

85. Six in *ilis* have regular comparatives, but add *limus* to the stem to form the superlative ; *Facilis*, *difficilis*, easy, difficult ; *similis*, *dissimilis*, like, unlike ; *gracilis*, *humilis*, slender, low ; *facilis*, *-e*, easy ; *facilior*, *facilius*, *facillimus*, *-a*, *-um*.

86. Irregular Comparison.

bonus, -a, -um,	melior, -ius,	optimus, -a, -um,	<i>good, etc.</i>
malus, -a, -um,	pejor, -ius,	pessimus, -a, -um,	<i>bad, etc.</i>
magnus, -a, -um,	major, -us,	maximus, -a, -um,	<i>great, etc.</i>
multus, -a, -um,	—, plus,	plurimus, -a, -um,	<i>much, etc.</i>
vetus,	vetustior, -ius,	veterrimus, -a, -um,	<i>old, etc.</i>

87. Declension of the Comparative.

SINGULAR.		PLURAL.	
M. and F.	Neut.	M. and F.	Neut.
N. V. <i>altior</i> ,	<i>altius</i> ,	<i>altiōres</i> ,	<i>altiōra</i> ,
G. <i>altiōris</i> ,	<i>altiōris</i> ,	<i>altiōrum</i> ,	<i>altiōrum</i> ,
D. <i>altiōri</i> ,	<i>altiōri</i> ,	<i>altiōribus</i> ,	<i>altiōribus</i> ,
Ac. <i>altiōrem</i> ,	<i>altius</i> ,	<i>altiōres</i> ,	<i>altiōra</i> ,
Ab. <i>altiōre, -i</i> .	<i>altiōre, -i</i> .	<i>altiōribus</i> .	<i>altiōribus</i> .

Compare and decline in the comparative, *dulcis*, *-e*, sweet ; *amarus*, *-a, -um*, bitter ; *audax*, *ācis*, bold ; *piger*, *pigra*, *pigrum*, lazy ; *felix*, *-īcis*, lucky ; *sapiens*, *entis*, wise.

88. *Rule of Syntax*.—The comparative degree is followed by the

ablative when *quam* (than) is omitted ; as, *quid est amarius quam quinīna* ? or, *quid est amarius quinīnā* ? What is more bitter than quinine ?

VOCABULARY. 25.

Auris, -is, F.	<i>ear.</i>
Chronicus, -a, -um	<i>chronic.</i>
Lædo, 3, læsī, læsum, tr.	<i>hurt, injure.</i>
Lignum, ī, N.	<i>wood.</i>
Minimum, -ī, N.	<i>minim.</i>
Mitis, -e, adj.	<i>mild.</i>
Multo, adv.	<i>by much, much.</i>
Præsens, -entis, adj.	<i>present, active.</i>
Quam, adv., in compar.	<i>as, than.</i>
Quinidīna, -æ, F.	<i>quinidine.</i>
Remittens, -entis, adj.	<i>remittent.</i>
Repletus, -a, -um, adj.-part.	<i>filled, crowded with</i> (followed by abl.)
Solidus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>solid.</i>
Valerīānas, -ātis, M.	<i>valerianate.</i>
Vegetabilis, -e, adj.	<i>vegetable.</i>

EXERCISE. 55.

1. Nova officīna tua, medice, multo pulchrior quam vetus est.
 2. Major etiam, et replēta medicamentis est. 3. Nonne est facil-
 ius et jucundius in pulchriōre officīnā laborāre? 4. Vidētur fa-
 cilius esse, et plura medicamenta vendo. 5. Numerus emptōrum
 in dies (every day) crescit. 6. Vetus medicus multa tonica nunc
 quotidie præscribit,—*malaria* ingravescit. 7. Hodie extracta
 fluida calumbæ, chirātæ, eupatorii, gentiānæ, et quassiæ præscrip-
 sit, omnia amāra (bitters) simplicia. 8. Calumba est mitissima
 omnium amarōrū simplicium. 9. Quassia est remedium præ-
 stantissimum. 10. Quassia est lignum Picrænæ excelsæ, arbōris
 crescentis in insulā Jamaicā. 11. Medicamentarius tres præpara-
 tiōnes quassiæ officināles habet, tinctūrā, extractum, fluidum ex-
 tractum. 12. Dosis est viginti guttæ ad drachmam tinctūræ,
 granum ūnum ad tria grana extracti, minima quinque ad
 drachmam dimidiam fluidi extracti. 13. Medicus malariam
 quinīnā, cinchōnā, et aliis potentissimis remediis pugnāt.

EXERCISE. 56.

1. There are many vegetable tonics. 2. Quassia is the most active of the simple bitters. 3. The official preparations of chirata are the fluid extract and tincture. 4. Solid extracts of chirata are also prepared. 5. The usual dose is one or two grains, but physicians sometimes give much larger doses. 6. Our friend, the old doctor, gives the largest doses. 7. He is said to have given the tough old sailor thirty grains of quinine in one dose. 8. Quassia is more bitter than gentian. 9. Quinine and cinchona will cure intermittent fever. 10. Which (utra) is the better remedy? 11. The usual dose of cinchona is much larger than of quinine. 12. Has a dose of forty grains of quinine ever been given to a patient? 13. Will not so large a dose injure sight¹ and hearing? 14. There are three official preparations of quinine—sulphate, bisulphate and valerianate. 15. Arsenic is said to be the best remedy for chronic malaria. 16. The dose of quinidinæ sulphas is larger than a dose of quinine.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quid amarissimum tonicum? 2. Quid est mitissimum? 3. Est-ne præsentius tonicum quam quinia? 4. Est-ne arsenicum melius remedium malarie eupatore? 5. Non-ne debet dosis cinchonæ major quam quiniæ esse? 6. Num febris intermittens pejor febri remittente est? 7. Quis pejorem febrim quam magistri puer habuit? 8.*Quis amico medico pulchriorem officinam habet? 9. Non-ne est nova officina multo pulchrior veteri?

FOR TRANSLATION.

89. *Oleum Cacao, vel Butyrum Cacao.*

Cacao leniter torrefacta, a corticibus libera, contunde, sacco cannabino include, aquæ bullientis vapore imprægna, et ope torculâris, cujus² laminæ in aquâ fervidâ calefactæ sint,³ exprime. Oleum sebaceum, loco calido aut sub aquâ fervidâ liquatum, post refrigerationem a sedimento impuro separa.

¹ Eyes and ears, oculos et aures.

² Cujus laminæ, whose plates.

³ Calefactæ sint, have been heated.

90. *Pasta Gummōsa.*

Recipe gummi Mimōsæ electi, libras duas, sacchari albissimi libras duas, et solve in aquæ communis libris octo. Cola, et liquōrem subsidendo¹ ac defæcando purifica, et in lebētem cupreum purissimum infunde, et leni calōre ad mellis spissitudinem evapōra, spatulā lignēā continue agitans. Lebēte² ab igne remōto, agita sedulo ac celeriter, ut albescat.³ Tum lebētem iterum igni lenissimo admove, et admisce albumina ovōrum recentium cum⁴ aquæ florum aurantii uncis duābus in spumam densam redacta⁵ numero quindecim, et agita, donec massæ aliquantulum exemptum spatulā non amplius defluat.⁶ Tandem effunde in capsulas papyraceas, bene obtege, et in loco calido caute exsicca. In taleōlas scinde, et loco sicco serva. Sit albissima, levis, haud tenax.

CHAPTER XXI.

COMPARISON OF ADVERBS.

91. Most adverbs are derived from adjectives, and are dependent upon them for their comparison. The comparative is the accusative neuter singular of the adjective, and the superlative changes the ending *us* of the adjective into *ē*:

Altus,	altior,	altissimus,	<i>high,</i>
Alte,	altius,	altissime.	<i>highly,</i>
Prudens,	prudentialior,	prudentialissimus,	<i>prudently,</i>
Prudenter,	prudentialius,	prudentialissimē,	<i>prudently.</i>

92. When the adjective is irregular, the adverb has the same irregularity:

Bonus,	melior,	optimus,	<i>good,</i>
Bene,	melius,	optimē,	<i>well,</i>
Malus,	pējor,	pessimus,	<i>bad,</i>
Male,	pējus,	pessimē,	<i>badly.</i>

¹ By settling and draining.

² Having removed the kettle from the fire.

³ That it may grow white.

⁴ "Cum" governs the ablative "uncis duabus," with two ounces.

⁵ From "redigo," reduced, beaten to.

⁶ Will not drop off.

93. When the adjective is defective, the adverb is generally defective :

————	dēterior,	dēterrīmus,	worse,
————	dēterius,	dēterrīmē,	worse,
Novus,	————	novissīmus,	new,
Nove,	————	novissīmē,	newly.

94. A few not derived from adjectives are compared :

Diu,	diutius,	diutissime,	for a long time,
Sæpe,	sæpius,	sæpissime,	often,
Satis,	satius,	————	sufficiently,
Nuper,	————	nuperrime,	recently.

95. Most adverbs not derived from adjectives, as also those from adjectives incapable of comparison, are not compared : *hic*, here ; *nunc*, now ; *vulgariter*, commonly.

96. Superlatives in *o* or *um* are used in a few adverbs : *primo*, *primum*, *potissimum*.

VOCABULARY. 26.

Abhinc, adv.	since, ago.
Adhuc, adv.	yet, as yet.
Attendo, 3, -di, -tum, tr.	stretch, attend, heed.
Fideliter, adv.	faithfully.
Ita, adv.	so, thus.
Igitur, conj.	therefore, then.
Minerālis, -e, adj.	mineral, metallic.
Nuper, adv.	recently, lately.
Olim, adv.	formerly.
Pergo, 3, perrexi, perrectum, intr.	proceed, go.
Repeto, 3, -ii, -itum	seek again, repeat.
Rimōsus, -a, -um, adj.	full of cracks, leaky.
Saltem, adv.	at least, at all events.
Tam, adv.	so.

EXERCISE. 57.

1. Olim fuit medicus clarissimus. 2. Discipulum in officinā fideliter docēbat. 3. Discipulus autem non amābat diligenter studēre. 4. Medicus multa ex discipulo de medicamentis sæpe quærēbat. 5. Quondam puero pensum dedit de tonicis mineral-

ibus, et postea sic querebat. 6. Quid de preparationibus ferri hodie didicisti, mi puer? 7. Fere omnia didici. 8. Itane? Lætus audio.¹ Bonus animus est tuus: Quot solidæ ferri præparatiões sunt? Responde celeriter. 9. Numerum exactorum memoriã non teneo; nomina autem possum (I can) repetere. 10. Nomina memoriã tenes, sed non numerum; mirum est; perge igitur. 11. Ferrum reductum, ferri hypophosphis, ferri iodidum saccharatum, ferri phosphas, ferri pyrophosphas, ferri sulphas, ferri sul,—sul—. 12. "Cur hæres? Perge." 13. Cetera nomina nunc memoriã non teneo. 14. Non-ne tenes memoriã ferri sulphatem exsiccatum, et ferri sulphatem præcipitatum, et ferri carbonatem saccharatum? 15. Non-ne præparatiões ferri nuperrimè didicisti? 16. Certe, omnes hodie didicī, et paucis momentis abhinc repetēbam.² 17. Nunc memoriã teneo cetera: sunt ferri chloridum, ferri citras, ferri lactas, ferri oxālas, ferri valeriānas.

EXERCISE. 58.

1. How many liquid preparations of iron are there? 2. I learned the number yesterday, but do not remember to-day. 3. Ah, my boy, your tongue seems much longer than your memory. 4. Now I remember; there are five,—tincture of chloride of iron, tincture of acetate of iron, the syrups of iodide and bromide of iron, and wine of the citrate of iron. 5. Have you named (them) ail? 6. I think so. 7. You think so! But why not study until you remember? 8. I will not have so lazy a boy in my office. 9. There are nine officinal liquid preparations of iron, and you remember only five! 10. Now, diligently attend, and I will name the other four. 11. The remaining four are liquors,—liquors of chloride, of nitrate, of tersulphate and subsulphate of iron. 12. Will you remember the names? 13. Now, my boy, do not put my words in leaky ears, or you will never be a good druggist. 14. A good druggist ought to be quick and attentive, and not lazy.

¹ "Lætus audio," I am glad to hear it² "Paucis—abhinc," a few moments ago.

CHAPTER XXII.

97. FOURTH CONJUGATION.

ACTIVE VOICE.

Audio, I hear.—Stem, audi.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

<i>Pres. Ind.</i>	<i>Pres. Inf.</i>	<i>Perf. Ind.</i>	<i>Supine.</i>
audiō,	audīre,	audīvī,	audītūm.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

I hear.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
audio,	audīmus,
audis,	audītis,
audit.	audiunt.

IMPERFECT.

I was hearing.

audiēbam,	audiēbāmus,
audiēbas,	audiēbātis,
audiēbat.	audiēbant.

FUTURE.

I shall or will hear.

audiam,	audiēmus,
audies,	audiētis
audiet.	audient.

PERFECT.

I heard or have heard.

audīvī,	audīvīmus,
audīvisti,	audīvistis,
audīvit.	audīvērunt, or ēre.

PLUPERFECT.

I had heard.

audīvēram,	audīvērāmus,
audīvēras,	audīvērātis,
audīverat.	audīverant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

I shall or will have heard.

audīvēro,	audīvērīmus,
audīvēris,	audīvērītis,
audīvērit.	audīvērint.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
audīam,	audīāmus,
audias,	audīātis,
audiat.	audiant.

IMPERFECT.

audīrem,	audīrēmus,
audīres,	audīrētis,
audīret.	audīrent.

PERFECT.

audīvērim,	audīvērīmus,
audīvēris,	audīvērītis,
audīvērit.	audīvērint.

PLUPERFECT.

audīvissem,	audīvissemus,
audīvisses,	audīvissetis,
audīvisset.	audīvissent.

Imperative.

PRES audi, hear thou,	audīte, hear ye.
FUT. audīto, thou shalt hear,	audītōte, ye shall hear,
audīto, he shall hear.	audiunto, they shall hear.

Infinitive.

PRES audire	to hear.
PERF. audīvisse	to have heard.
FUT. auditūrus esse	to be about to hear.

Participle.

PRES. audiens	hearing.
FUT. auditūrus	about to hear.

Gerund.

GEN. audiendī	of hearing.
DAT. audiendō	for hearing.
ACC. audiendū	hearing.
ABL. audiendō	by hearing.

Supine.

ACC. audītū	to hear.
ABL. audītū	to hear, be heard.

PASSIVE VOICE.—AUDIOR, I AM HEARD.

Verb Stem and Present Stem, audī.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

Pres. Ind.	Perf. Inf.	Perf. Ind.
audior,	audīrī,	audītus sum.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

I am heard.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
audior,	audīmur,
audīris, or re,	audīmini,
audītur.	audīuntur.

IMPERFECT.

I was heard.

audiēbar,	audiēbāmur,
audiēbāris, or re,	audiēbāmini,
audiēbātur.	audiēbantur.

FUTURE.

I shall or will be heard.

audiar,	audiēmur,
audiēris, or re,	audiēmini,
audietur.	audientur.

PERFECT.

I have been heard, or I was heard.

audītus sum,	audītī sumus,
audītus es,	audītī estis,
audītus est.	audītī sunt.

PLUPERFECT.

I had been heard.

audītus eram,
audītus eras,
audītus erat.

audītī erāmus,
audītī erātis,
audītī erant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

I shall or will have been heard.

audītus ero,
audītus eris,
audītus erit.

audītī erimus,
audītī eritis,
audītī erunt.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

SINGULAR.

audiar,
audiāris, or *re*,
audiātur.

PLURAL.

audiāmur,
audiāmini,
audiantur.

IMPERFECT.

audīrer,
audīrēris, or *re*,
audīrētur.

audīrēmur,
audīrēmini,
audīrentur.

PERFECT.

audītus sim,
audītus sis,
audītus sit.

audītī sīmus,
audītī sītis,
audītī sint.

PLUPERFECT.

audītus essem,
audītus esses,
audītus esset.

audītī essēmus,
audītī essētis,
audītī essent.

*Imperative.*PRES. audīre, *be thou heard.*audiāmini, *be ye heard.*

FUT. audītor, *thou shalt be heard,*
audītor, *he shall be heard.*

audiuntor, *they shall be heard.**Infinitive.*PRES. audīrī *to be heard.*PERF. audītus esse *to have been heard.*FUT. audītum īrī *to be about to be heard.*

*Participle.*PERF. *auditus* *heard.*GER. *audiendus* *to be heard, deserving to be heard.*

CHAPTER XXIII.

FOURTH CONJUGATION.

98. LEARN the present, imperfect and future indicative, and present imperative and infinitive, active and passive, of *audio*.

EXERCISE. 59.

1. *Audio, audiēbam, audiam.* 2. *Audit, audiēbat, audiet.* 3. *Audītur, audiebātur, audiētur.* 4. *Audi, audire.* 5. *Audīmur, audiebāmur, audiēmur.* 6. *Audire, audiri.* 7. *Auditis, audiebātis, audiētis.* 8. *Audis, audiris.* 9. *Audiunt, audiuntur.* 10. *Audient, audientur.*

1. Thou hearest, thou wast hearing, thou wilt hear. 2. I hear, I am heard. 3. He is hearing, he was hearing, he will hear. 4. To be heard, to hear. 5. We were hearing, we were (being) heard. 6. We hear, we heard, we shall hear. 7. They will hear, they will be heard. 8. You heard, you were heard. 9. Hear ye, be ye heard. 10. I hear, I heard, I shall hear.

EXERCISE. 60.

Punio, punish; mollio, soothe, soften; scio, know, know how.

1. *Puniēbam, molliēbam, sciēbam.* 2. *Mollītur, punītur, sciītur.* 3. *Puniet, molliet, sciet.* 4. *Puni, punīte, punimini.* 5. *Molliētur, puniētur, sciētur.* 6. *Non-ne scimus? non-ne punimur? non-ne sciuntur?* 7. *Puniam-ne sciet-ne? mollietur-ne?* 8. *Molliēbant, puniebamini, scient.* 9. *Non sciunt, non punit, non molliēmus.* 10. *Punies, sciam, molliēris.*

1. He was punishing, he was soothing, he was knowing. 2. They will be punished, they will be soothed, they will be known. 3. Be thou punished, soothe (thou), know. 4. I know, he soothes,

we are punishing. 5. Are you not being punished? will he not be soothed? will it not be known? 6. They are being punished, thou wilt be soothed. 7. We punish, we were knowing, they will soothe. 8. Were you being punished? will it be known? will he be soothed? 9. I shall not soften, they will not be punished. 10. I punished, know thou, they soften.

VOCABULARY. 27.

Æstivus, -a, -um	<i>summer, of the summer.</i>
Asiaticus, -a, -um,	<i>Asiatic.</i>
Anæstheticus, -a, -um	<i>anæsthetic.</i>
Cholera, -æ	<i>cholera.</i>
Cohibeo, 2, -ui, -itum,	<i>check, restrain.</i>
Catarrhus, ī	<i>catarrh.</i>
Congestio, ōnis	<i>congestion.</i>
Finio, 4, -īvi, -ii, -itum,	<i>end, finish.</i>
Invenio, 4, -ēni, -ntum	<i>find, invent. come upon.</i>
Irritatio, -ōnis	<i>irritation.</i>
Nuper, adv.	<i>recently, lately.</i>
Nescio, 4, -īvi, -ii, -itum	<i>know not, ignorant of.</i>
Nondum, adv.	<i>not yet.</i>
Malignus, -a, -um	<i>malignant.</i>
Punio, 4, -ivi, -ii, -itum	<i>punish.</i>
Reperio, 4, -erī, -tum	<i>find (by searching).</i>
Relevo, 1, -āvi, -ātum	<i>relieve.</i>
Venio, 4, vēni, ventum	<i>come.</i>
Vincio, 4, -xi, -nctum	<i>bind.</i>

EXERCISE. 61.

1. Medicamentarius perītus in officīnam venit. 2. Ferē omnia genera medicamentōrum scit, et in officīnā habet. 3. Medicus doctus ægerrimo viro medicamenta emit. 4. Si non rectum et potentissimum remedium celeriter reperiet, mors subita mox ægri vitam finiet. 5. Ægrōtus choleram Asiaticam habet. 6. Medicus ægerime magnam hydrargyri submuriātis dosam statim dabit. Si magna dosis hydrargyri chloridi mitis dolōrem non molliet, opii quoque doses magnas dabit. 8. Pessimum autem cholerae genus remedium nullum cohibēbit, vel vinciet. 9. Mors sola dolōrem ægrōto finiet. 10. Quum mors atra appropinquābit, tum perīti

medici et medicamentarii omnia remedia potentissima frustra tentabunt. 11. Certum malignæ cholæræ remedium nondum repertum est. 12. Vetus amicus, Indus medicus, tale remedium jactat, nemo alius autem scit.

EXERCISE. 62.

1. Physicians find many new remedies for old diseases. 2. The skillful druggist ought to know and keep¹ in his store all the new remedies. 3. Ought he not to keep the old remedies also? 4. Is not cocaine one of the more recent drugs? 5. Yes. 6. It is a local anæsthetic, very recently discovered. 7. The medicinal preparation is the hydrochlorate of cocaine. 8. What diseases will it relieve or cure? 9. It will soothe the irritation and relieve the congestion of nasal catarrh and hay fever. 10. The wine of coca, or the fluid extract of erythroxylon, is also a nerve stimulant and stomach tonic.

To be Answered in Latin.

1. Scit-ne Indus medicus remedium cholæræ Asiaticæ? 2. Ubi remedia morborum invenit? 3. Nonne in agris remedia reperit? 4. Nonne est Indus medicus sæpe empiricus. 5. Appellat-ne fere omnem morbum malariam? 6. Cur sic morbum appellat? 7. Nonne est quod nescit verum nomen? 8. Scis-ne officinalem præparationem cocainæ? 9. Est-ne anæstheticum locale?

99.

Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Anæstheticus*, from Greek words *a*, primitive, meaning not, and *aisthanomai*, I feel—tending to take away or prevent feeling.

2. *Aurantium*, from *aurum*, gold; so called from the color.

3. *Catarrhus*, from Greek words *kata*, downwards, and *reo*, I flow.

4. *Emeticum*, from the Greek *emeo*, I vomit.

5. *Emplastrum*, from the Greek *emplasso*, I spread upon.

6. *Gaultheria*, called after Dr. Gaulthier, of Quebec—winter-green.

¹ Habeo.

7. *Lavandula*, from *lavāre*, to wash; so called from being used in baths.

8. *Letifer*, from *letum*, death, and *ferre*, to bear—death-bearing.

CHAPTER XXIV.

FOURTH CONJUGATION—CONTINUED.

100. LEARN the perfect, pluperfect and future perfect indicative, and perfect infinitive, active and passive, of *audio*.

EXERCISE. 63.

1. Audīvi, audiveram, audivero. 2. Audītus est, audītus erat, audītus erit. 3. Audiveram, audivimus, audiverimus. 4. Audiverant, audīti erant. 5. Audivistī, audiveras, audiveris. 6. Audīvisse, audītus esse. 7. Audiverātis, audīti erātis. 8. Audīvit, audiverat, audiverit.

1. Thou hast heard, thou hadst heard, thou wilt have heard. 2. They have been heard, they had been heard, they will have been heard. 3. I have heard, I have been heard. 4. To have been heard, to have heard. 5. We have heard, we had heard, we shall have heard. 6. We have been heard, we had been heard, we shall have been heard. 7. You have heard, you have been heard. 8. He had heard, he had been heard.

VOCABULARY. 27.

Ahēnus, -a, -um *brazen*.

Antīquus, -a, -um, adj. (also noun) *old, ancient*.

Aperio, 4, -uī, -tum, tr. *lay open, disclose*.

Chemicus, -a, -um, adj. (also noun) *chemical, chemist*.

Carmen, -inis, N. *song, charm*.

Erudio, 4, -īvi, -ii, -itum, tr. . . . *instruct*.

Gigno, 3, genui, -itum, tr. *beget, bear, spring forth*.

Incanto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. *sing, chant, charm*.

Nutrio, 4, -īvi, -itum, tr. *nourish, nurture*.

Nosco, 3, nōvi, nōtum, tr. *get acquainted with, learn, per tr., know*.

Protego, 3, -xi, -ctum, tr.	<i>protect.</i>
Periculōsus, -a, -um	<i>dangerous.</i>
Tracto, 1, -āvi, -ātum	<i>handle, deal with.</i>
Usitātus, -a, -um	<i>usual, customary.</i>
Vestio, 4, -īvi, -ii, -ītum, tr.	<i>clothe.</i>
Veneficus, -ī	<i>poisoner.</i>
Vennenōsus, -a, -um	<i>poisonous.</i>

EXERCISE. 64.

1. Medicus regis nōcte ad Fabricium venit. 2. Fabricius medicum vinxit et ad Pyrrhum misit. 3. Dux Romānus domino servidolum aperuit. 4. Medicus Pyrrhi scivit homines interficere venēno. 5. Multa venēni genera repererat, et tentāverat. 6. Multa venēna terrā genita¹ antiquissimis temporibus nota sunt. 7. Mineralia venēna non tam bene nota erant. 8. Hannibal dicitur venēnum in annulo semper habuisse. 9. Habuit-ne in annulo extrāctum letālis hyoseyami, vel aconīti, vel aliū acerrimi alicujus² venēni? 10. Quod venēnum Nero juveni fratri dedit? 11. Interficere venēno inter Romānos usitatum crimen erat. 12. Veneficus non sæpe a Romānis puniebātur.

EXERCISE. 65.

1. Nero did not punish, but nourished poisoners. 2. Poisoners were very useful to the cruel emperor. 3. He, therefore, kept many in his hall, and instructed them³ in their³ wicked art. 4. They learned to kill enemies with the quickest poisons. 5. They had often handled the deadly nightshade, hemlock and aconite. 6. He had found such men useful, and did not like to be without useful friends. 7. Medcā, the most skillful sorceress⁴ of the ancients, had discovered many vegetable poisons. 8. She had not yet heard much of acid and mineral poisons. 9. Chemists had not yet discovered nitric, sulphuric and oxalic acids, nor the chloride of antimony, carbonate of lead and nitrite of mercury. 10. The deadly hemlock, hellebore, nux vomica, opium and many other

¹ "Venēna—genita," vegetable poisons—poisons produced by the earth.

² Genitive of "aliquis"—some. ³ Omit. ⁴ Venefica.

active poisons had been discovered by the sorceress. 11. They used to seek herbs by moonlight,¹ and cut them² with a brazen sickle. 12. They also used to repeat a charm while they were preparing the poisons. 13. The charm was often regarded more dangerous than the poison.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quis fuit Medēa? 2. Quis Medēam artem veneficam docuit? 3. Ubi venēna repererat? 4. Interfecit-ne Medēa fratrem venēno? 5. Quis Medēam artibus veneficis erudiverat? 6. Quomodo Pyrrhus de dolo servi audivit? 7. Quid medico regis Fabricius dixit? 8. Nonne servum vinxit, et ad dominum misit? 9. Quando vēnit Medicus Pyrrhī ad Fabricium?

CHAPTER XXV.

101. THIRD CONJUGATION.—VERBS IN *IO*.

102. A FEW verbs of the Third Conjugation form the present indicative in *io*, *ior*, like verbs of the Fourth Conjugation. They are inflected with the endings of the Fourth wherever those endings have two successive vowels.

103. *Conjugation of Cāpio.*

ACTIVE VOICE.

Cāpio, I take.—Stem, cāp.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

<i>Pres. Ind.</i>	<i>Pres. Inf.</i>	<i>Perf. Ind.</i>	<i>Supine.</i>
cāpiō,	cāpērē,	cēpī,	captūm.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

SINGULAR.

cāpio, cāpis, cāpit.

|

PLURAL.

cāpīmus, cāpītis, cāpiunt.

¹ Lunā lucente.

² Omit.

IMPERFECT.

cāpiēbam, -iēbas, -iēbat.	|	cāpiēbāmus, -iēbātis, -iēbant.
---------------------------	--	--------------------------------

FUTURE.

cāpiam, -ies, -iet.	|	cāpiēmus, -iētis, -ient.
---------------------	--	--------------------------

PERFECT.

cēpī, -isti, -it.	|	cēpimus, -istis, -ērunt or -ēre.
-------------------	--	----------------------------------

PLUPERFECT.

cēpēram, -ēras, -ērat.	|	cēpērāmus, -ērātis, -ērant.
------------------------	--	-----------------------------

FUTURE PERFECT.

cēpēro, -ēris, -ērit.	|	cēpērīmus, -ērītis, -ērint.
-----------------------	--	-----------------------------

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

cāpiam, -ias, -iat.	|	cāpiāmus, -iātis, -iant.
---------------------	--	--------------------------

IMPERFECT.

cāpērem, -ēres, -ēret.	|	cāpērēmus, -ērētis, -ērent.
------------------------	--	-----------------------------

PERFECT.

cēpērim, -ēris, -ērit.	|	cēpērīmus, -ērītis, -ērint.
------------------------	--	-----------------------------

PLUPERFECT.

cēpissem, -isses, -isset.	|	cēpissēmus, -issētis, -issent.
---------------------------	--	--------------------------------

Imperative.

SINGULAR.

PRES., cāpe.

FUT., cāpīto,
cāpīto.

PLURAL.

cāpīte.

cāpītōte,
cāpiuntō.*Infinitive.*

PRES., cāpēre.

PERF., cēpisse,

FUT., captūrus esse.

Participle.

PRES., cāpiens.

FUT., captūrus.

Gerund.

GEN., cāpiendi.

DAT., cāpiendo.

ACC., cāpiendum.

ABL., cāpiendo.

Supine.

ACC., captum.

ABL., captu.

PASSIVE VOICE.

PRINCIPAL PARTS.

Pres. Ind.
capior.

Pres. Inf.
capī.

Perf. Ind.
captas sum.

Indicative Mood.

PRESENT TENSE.

SINGULAR.

capior, caperis, capitur.

PLURAL.

capimur, capimini, capiuntur.

IMPERFECT.

capiēbar, -iēbāris, -iēbātur.

capiēbāmur, -iēbāmini, -iēbantur.

FUTURE.

capiar, -iēris, -iētur.

capiēmur, -iēmini, -ientur.

PERFECT.

captus sum, es, est.

capti sumus, estis, sunt.

PLUPERFECT.

captus eram, eras, erat.

capti erāmus, erātis, erant.

FUTURE PERFECT.

captus ero, eris, erit.

capti erimus, eritis, erunt.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT.

SINGULAR.

capiar, -iāris, -iātur.

PLURAL.

capiāmur, -iāmini, -iantur.

IMPERFECT.

caperer, -erēris, -erētur.

caperēmur, -erēmini, -erentur.

PERFECT.

captus sim, sis, sit.

capti sīmus, sītis, sint.

PLUPERFECT.

captus essem, esses, esset.

capti essēmus, essētis, essent.

Imperative.

PRES., capere.

capimini.

FUT., capitor,
capitor,

capiuntor.

<i>Infinitive.</i>	<i>Participle.</i>
PRES., capi.	
PERF., captus esse.	PERF., captus.
FUT., captum īri.	FUT., capiendus.

CHAPTER XXVI.

104. Learn all the tenses of the indicative, the present imperative, and the present and perfect infinitive, active and passive, of *capiō*.

EXERCISE. 65.

1. Capiunt, capiēbant. 2. Capior, capiēbar, capiar. 3. Capi-mur, capiebāmur, capiēmur. 4. Capis, caperis. 5. Capi, captus sum. 6. Capimus, ceperāmus, ceperimus. 7. Capta sunt, capta erant, capta erunt. 8. Cape, capere. 9. Capere, capi. 10. Cepisse, captus esse.

1. We are taking, we were taking, we shall be taking. 2. Take, be taken. 3. Thou art taking, thou wast taking, thou wilt take. 4. You have taken, you had taken, you will have taken. 5. It is taken, it was taken, it will be taken. 6. I was taking, I was taken. 7. To take, to have taken. 8. To be taken, to have been taken. 9. It has been taken, it had been taken, it will have been taken. 10. We have taken, we have been taken.

VOCABULARY. 28.

Administratio, -ōnis, F.	practice, administration.
Arcesso, 3, -īvi, -ītum, tr.	summon, send for.
Aliquando, adv.	sometimes.
Concipio, 3, -ēpi, -eptum, tr.	conceive, contract, take.
Conjicio, 3, -jēci, -ectum, tr.	throw together, cast, fling.
Conjicere in vincula	to imprison.
Difficilis, -e, adj.	difficult.
Facio, 3, fēcī, factum, tr.	make, do.
Interrogo, 1, āvi, ātum, tr.	question, examine.
Interficio, 3, -fēcī, -fectum, tr.	kill, slay.
Inspicio, 3, -exi, spectrum, tr.	look into, inspect.
Jacio, 3, jēcī, jactum, tr.	throw.
Nocens, -entis, adj.	harmful, destructive.

Nemo, -inis, M. and F. . . .	<i>no one.</i>
Pax, pacis, F.	<i>peace.</i>
Procul, adv.	<i>far, at a distance.</i>
Repugnans, -antis, part.-adj.,	<i>incompatible.</i>
Requiesco, 3, ēvi, ētum, intr.,	<i>rest, repose.</i>
Stultus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>foolish, a fool (denotes only a momentary error).</i>
Stolidus, -a, -uni, adj.	<i>stupid, dull, blockhead (denotes a character).</i>
Scelestus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>vicious, wicked, cursed.</i>
Subito, adv.	<i>suddenly.</i>
Ut, adv.	<i>how, as, just as.</i>

EXERCISE. 66.

1. Medice, ut æger amīcus noster, vetus agricola, valet? 2. Requiescit in pace,—empiricus miserum interfēcit. 3. Empiricus miserum interfēcit! Quomodo fecit? 4. Nonne amīci agricolæ scelestum empiricum capient et interficient? 5. Non sic facient, quod empiricus est medicus, et secundum legem interficit. 6. Nemo medico injuriam faciet; medici persōna sacra est. 7. Choleram Asiaticam agricola subito concēpit, et medicum arcesīvit. 8. Empiricus indoctus forte audivit, et statim venit. 9. Primum ægro dedit quindecim grana hydrargyri chloridi mitis. 10. Deinde, quod dolor vehemens fuit, opii dosam magnam dedit. 11. Æger autem celeriter ingravescēbat, et jam haud procul a morte fuit. 12. Stolidus empiricus iterum notas morbi inspiciēbat. 13. "Sanguis ægri impurissimus est," inquit stolidus; "magnā dose iodidi potasii eget; convalescet statim, quum sanguis purificātus est." 14. Sic dicens misero agricolæ iodidī potasii viginti grana dedit. 15. Mistūra medicamentōrum in stomacho facta¹ est rubrum iodidum potasii, ægrum fere statim interfēcit; et tamen scelestus empiricus vivit!

EXERCISE. 67.

1. Our old friend, the sturdy farmer, was killed by a stupid quack. 2. What! a quack killed our friend! 3. How was it done? Did he kill him with a sword? 4. No, he killed our good friend with medicine, according to law. 5. The quack is a doctor, you know, and kills men by law.² 6. Not knowing the nature

¹ "Facta est,"—became.² Per leges.

of his drugs, he mixes incompatible medicines, and sometimes kills men. 7. The mixture of medicines in the stomach of our friend became corrosive sublimate, a most deadly poison. 8. There ought to be inscribed on his tombstone: "Killed by a quack." 9. The wretch¹ ought to be imprisoned at once. 10. I know, but the stupid fellow is a doctor, and kills according to law. 11. Will not our legislators change the law, and punish such men?

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quis est empiricus? 2. Quid scit empiricus de medicīnā? 3. Sunt-ne multi empirici? 4. Sciunt-ne empirici medicamenta recte miscēre? 5. Nonne nonnunquam letiferas mistūras parant? 6. Est-ne hydrargyri chloridum mite periculōsum? 7. Si addes iodidum potasii, nonne erit mistūra periculōsa? 8. Talis-ne mistūra unquam ab empirico data est? 9. Scis-ne empiricum? 10. Eris-ne unquam empiricus?

Before advancing farther, the pupil is advised to review carefully the four conjugations.

CHAPTER XXVII.

105.

FOURTH DECLENSION.

106. THE stem ends in *u*.

107. *Rule of Gender*.—Nouns in *us* are masculine, and those in *u* are neuter.

108. But the following nouns and a few others are feminine: *acus*, needle; *domus*, house; *Idus* (plur.), Ides; *manus*, hand; *tribus*, tribe.

Spiritus, M., *spirit*.

Genu, N., *knee*.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.	SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
N. V. <i>spiritus</i> ,	<i>spiritūs</i> ,	<i>genū</i> ,	<i>genua</i> ,
G. <i>spiritūs</i> ,	<i>spirituum</i> ,	<i>genūs</i> ,	<i>genuum</i> ,

¹ Miser.

D. spiritui (<i>ū</i>),	spiritibus,	genū,	genibus,
Ac. spiritum,	spiritūs,	genū,	genua,
Ab spiritū.	spiritibus.	genū.	genua.

109.

Terminations.

N. V. <i>us</i>	<i>ūs</i>	<i>ū</i>	<i>ua</i>
G. <i>ūs</i>	<i>uum</i>	<i>ūs</i>	<i>uum</i>
D. <i>uī</i> (<i>ū</i>)	<i>ibus</i> (<i>ubus</i>)	<i>ū</i>	<i>ibus</i> (<i>ubus</i>)
Ac. <i>um</i> ,	<i>ūs</i>	<i>ū</i>	<i>ua</i>
Ab. <i>ū</i>	<i>ibus</i> (<i>ubus</i>)	<i>ū</i>	<i>ibus</i> (<i>ubus</i>).

110. The fourth declension is a modification of the Third. Thus, *spiritus* is for *spirituis*, *spiritum* for *spirituem*, *spiritu* for *spiritue*, etc.

111. *Artus*, joint ; *partus*, birth ; *tribus*, tribe ; sometimes *portus*, harbor ; *veru*, a spit ; also dissyllables in *eus* have the termination *ubus* in the dative and ablative plural.

112. Decline together *spiritus alcoholicus*, *genu meum*, *manus mea*.

VOCABULARY. 29.

Adventus, -us, M.	coming, arrival.
Bibo, 3, bibi, bibitum, tr.	drink.
Cerasus, -i, F.	cherry-tree.
Desisto, 3, -stiti, -stitum, intr.	cease, leave off.
Fructus, -us, M.	fruit.
Frumentum, -i, N.	corn, grain.
Gallicus, -a, -um, adj.	Gallic, French.
Hustus, -us, M.	drink, draught.
Impono, 3, -posui, -positum, tr.	put in, place in or upon.
Impiger, -a, -um, adj.	diligent, active.
Pingo, 3, pinxi, pictum, tr.	paint.
Potus, -us, M.	a drink.
Pistillum, -i, N.	pestle
Rogātus, -us, M.	request, inquiry, desire.

EXERCISE. 68.

1. Dominus et puer in officinā sunt, medicamenta inspectantes.
 2. Mi puer, quid ante adventum meum mane vendidisti? 3. Miles
 vetus rubro naso magnum potum spiritus frumenti potāvit, et am-
 pullam magnam spiritus vini Gallici emit. 4. Erat-ne nasus mili-

tis veteris ruberrimus? 5. Certe ruberrimus erat; fructus cerasi non rubrior est. 6. Nimum spiritum frumenti bibit. Vendidistine alia medicamenta? 7. Paucas ampullas parvas spirituum camphoræ, et ætheris et ammoniæ et lavendulæ etiam vendidi. 8. Laetus audio,¹ mi puer! multa genera spirituum vendidisti;—bene fecisti; magnus medicamentarius aliquando eris. 9. Habemus-ne omnes spiritus officinæles in abacis? 10. Nescio; quot omnino sunt? 11. Nonne scis? Nomina et numera. 12. Puer incipit magnâ vōce:—" Spiritus ætheris, compositus spiritus ætheris, spiritus nitrōsi ætheris, ammoniæ aromaticus spiritus, anisi spiritus, aurantii spiritus, camphoræ spiritus, chloroformi spiritus, cinnamōmi spiritus, frumenti spiritus, gaultheriæ spi—" 12. "Satis, puer, desiste; aut meum spiritum interficies; omnes spiritus officinæles Pharmacopœiæ sunt viginti; cras disces omnes. 13. Nunc pistillum in mortario validâ manu move. 14. Manibus nunc, non voce, labōra."

EXERCISE. 69.

1. Where are all of our flasks of whiskey and brandy, my boy? 2. There were forty bottles on the high shelf. 3. You have not sold (them) all, have you? 4. Certainly, I have sold every bottle. 5. When the malaria is bad there is a great desire for whiskey and other alcoholic spirits. 6. I know it; the malaria is very bad now; fill all the bottles again immediately. 7. Here comes the old soldier again, holding a bottle in his hand. 8. We shall never sell the poor fellow whiskey or brandy again. 9. He has painted his nose enough already. 10. Did the old doctor send any prescriptions? 11. Yes, he sent two or three. 12. "Take ten drops of the tincture of castoreum, fifteen drops of the spirit of nitric æther, six grains of the nitrate of potassa and an ounce of the water of allspice." 13. "Mix, make a draught, and give to the patient when the fever is troublesome." 14. "Give a second draught also early in the morning, with a little of the spirit of lemon."

¹ Laetus audio—I am glad to hear it.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Quid nasum militis veteris rubrum facit? 2. Ubi spiritum frumenti emit? 3. Num in officinā medicamentarii emit? 4. Est-ne officīna in civitatē Kansensi? 5. Quis, nisi æger, et jussu medici et jurejurando, emit spiritum frumentī in civitate Kansensi? 6. Quid in manu dextrā habet miles? 7. Nonne est ampulla in lævā manu? 8. Est-ne spiritus odorātus in ampullā? 9. Quot olea in spiritu odorāto sunt? 10. Nonne quinque olea sunt? Nomina olea, si placet.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

113. FIFTH DECLENSION.

114. THE stem ends in *ē*.

115. *Rule of Gender*.—Nouns of the fifth declension are feminine, except *dies*, day, which is commonly masculine in the singular, and always in the plural.

<i>Dies, day.</i>		<i>Res, thing, affair.</i>		<i>Terminations.</i>	
SING.	PLU.	SING.	PLU.	SING.	PLU.
N. V., diēs,	diēs,	rēs,	rēs,	ēs,	ēs,
G., diēī,	diērum,	rēī,	rērum,	ēī,	ērum,
D., diēī,	diēbus,	rēī,	rēbus,	ēī,	ēbus,
Ac., diem,	diēs,	rem,	rēs,	em,	ēs,
Ab., diē,	diēbus.	rē,	rēbus.	ē,	ēbus.

116. Only *dies* and *res* are complete in the plural. A few other nouns have the nominative and accusative plural.

117. Decline together *res publica*, state; in the singular, *bona fides*, good faith; *dies quintus*, fifth day.

VOCABULARY. 30.

Ars, artis, F.	art.
Fides, -ei, F.	faith, trust, confidence.
Abies, -ei, F.	fir-tree.

Humānus, -a, -um, adj.	human.
Nam, conj.	for.
Postquam, conj.	after, after that.
Amitto, 3, -mīsi, -missum, tr.	lose, let go, send away.
Ter, adv.	three times, thrice.
Celsus, -i, m.	Celsus, Roman physician.
Liber, -bri, m.	book.
Tenax, -ācis, adj.	tenacious, holding fast.
Excelsus, -a, -um, adj.	high, tall.
Fallo, 3, fefelli, falsum, tr.	deceive, disappoint.
Statio, -ōnis, f.	a post, a station, guard.
Meridies, -ēi, m.	noon.
Basis, -is, f.	base.

EXERCISE. 70.

1. Omnium rerum humanārum spes est optima. 2. Nam spem sæpe habēmus postquam omnes res ceteras amisimus. 3. Ars medici ægro viro fidem facit. 4. Ægrōtus vir in dies convalescit. 5. Febriculam ter in die habet. 6. Celsus, medicus clarissimus pæne in republicā Romānā, octo libros de medicīnā scripsit. 7. In nostrā rēpublicā quoque sunt multi medici clari, et multi empirici mali. 8. Pauca remedia ex abie habēmus. 9. Abies tenācem picem e cortice exsūdāt. 10. Abies excelsa emplastrum picis Burgundiæ, et emplastrum picis cum cantharide præbet. 11. Abies Canadensis emplastrum picis Canadensis præbet.

EXERCISE. 71.

1. In all things be of good courage.¹ 2. Put entire confidence in your² physician. 3. A good physician will not often disappoint your expectations. 4. Your confidence will increase daily. 5. Like³ a brave soldier, he will be on guard⁴ day and night, and will ward off the return of disease. 6. Give the patient a draught of the extract of euonymus three times a day,—morning, noon and night. 7. The fir-tree furnishes three kinds of pitch plasters. 8. Name the three kinds. 9. The Canada fir furnishes the basis for pitch plasters.

¹ Bono animo.² Omit.³ Ut.⁴ In statione.

118. *Rule of Syntax*.—The ablative of specification is used to denote that in respect to which anything is said to be done: as *claudus alterō pede*, lame in one foot; *moribus similes*, similar in character; *virtūte præcēdunt*, they excel in courage; *numero ad duodecim*, about twelve in number.

CHAPTER XXIX.

119. SPECIAL PARADIGMS.

<i>Vīs, F.</i>	<i>Deus, M.</i>	<i>Senex, N.</i>	<i>Jupiter.</i>
Force, strength.	God.	Old man.	Jupiter.
SINGULAR.			
N. V. <i>vīs</i> ,	<i>deus</i> ,	<i>senex</i> ,	<i>Jupiter</i> ,
G. <i>vīs</i> ,	<i>deī</i> ,	<i>senis</i> ,	<i>Jovis</i> ,
D. <i>vī</i> ,	<i>deō</i> ,	<i>senī</i> ,	<i>Jovī</i> ,
Ac. <i>vim</i> ,	<i>deum</i> ,	<i>senem</i> ,	<i>Jovem</i> ,
Ab. <i>vī</i> .	<i>deō</i> .	<i>sene</i> .	<i>Jove</i> .
PLURAL.			
N. V. <i>vīrēs</i>	<i>deī, diī, dī</i> ,	<i>senēs</i> ,	
G. <i>vīrium</i> ,	<i>deōrum, deūm</i> ,	<i>senum</i> ,	
D. <i>vīribus</i> ,	<i>deīs, diīs, dīs</i> ,	<i>senibus</i> ,	
Ac. <i>vīrēs</i> ,	<i>deōs</i> ,	<i>senēs</i> ,	
Ab. <i>vīril us</i> .	<i>deīs, diīs, dīs</i> .	<i>senibus</i> .	
<i>Iter, N.</i>	<i>Bos, M. and F.</i>	<i>Domus, F.</i>	
Way.	Ox, cow.	House.	
SINGULAR.			
N. V. <i>iter</i> ,	<i>bos</i> ,	<i>domus</i> ,	
G. <i>itineris</i> ,	<i>bovis</i> ,	<i>domūs</i> ,	
D. <i>itinerī</i> ,	<i>bovī</i> ,	<i>domuī, ō</i> ,	
Ac. <i>iter</i> ,	<i>bovem</i> ,	<i>domum</i> ,	
Ab. <i>itinere</i> .	<i>bove</i> .	<i>domō, ū</i> .	

PLURAL.

N. V. <i>itinerā,</i>	<i>bovēs,</i>	<i>domūs,</i>
G. <i>itinerum,</i>	<i>bovum, boum,</i>	<i>domuum, ōrum,</i>
D. <i>itineribus,</i>	<i>bōbus, būbus,</i>	<i>domibus,</i>
Ac. <i>itinerā,</i>	<i>bovēs,</i>	<i>domōs, ūs,</i>
Ab. <i>itineribus.</i>	<i>bōbus, būbus.</i>	<i>domibus.</i>

120. *Prescriptions for Translation.*

1. Recipe,—Guaiaci ligni rasī, unciam unam,
Sassafras radicis, unciam dimidiam,
Aquæ distillatæ, libras duas.

Coque igne leni ad libram unam, sub finem coctiōnis¹ adde glycyrrhizæ radicis contūsæ drachmas duas, et cola. Æger cochleāria tria ter die capiat.

2. Recipe,—Balsami copaibæ, drachmas tres,
Mistūræ acaciæ, drachmas sex,
Liquōris potassæ drachmam unam cum semisse,
Syrupi aurantii, unciam dimidiam,
Aquæ destillatæ, uncias quattuor cum semisse.

Misce. Æger capiat cochlearia duo vel tria quāque² quartā horā.

3. Recipe,—Antimonii potasii tartratis, granum dimidiam,
Aquæ puræ, unciam.

Misce, et ægro haustum statim da, et repete post horas duas, si ventriculus emeticum non antea rejecerit, vel si alvus non laxata fuerit.

CHAPTER XXX.

121. PRONOUNS.

122. Pronouns may be divided into six classes :

- (1) Personal, *tu*, thou,
- (2) Possessive, *meus*, my,
- (3) Demonstrative, *hic*, this,
- (4) Relative, *qui*, who,
- (5) Interrogative, *quis*, who ?,
- (6) Indefinite, *aliquis*, some one.

¹ Sub finem coctiōnis—towards the end of the boiling.

² Quāque quartā horā—every fourth hour; time when.

123. *Personal Pronouns.*

PARADIGMS.

FIRST PERSON.

124. *Ego, I.*

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
N. ego, <i>I.</i>	nōs, <i>we.</i>
G. meī, <i>of me.</i>	nostrum or nostrī, <i>of us.</i>
D. mihi (mī), <i>to, for me.</i>	nōbīs, <i>to, for us.</i>
Ac. mē, <i>me.</i>	nōs, <i>us.</i>
Ab. (ā) mē, <i>by me.</i>	(ā) nōbīs, <i>by us.</i>

SECOND PERSON.

125. *Tu, thou.*

N. tū, <i>thou.</i>	vōs, <i>you, ye.</i>
G. tuī, <i>of thee.</i>	vestrum or vestrī, <i>of you.</i>
D. tibi, <i>to, for thee.</i>	vōbīs, <i>to, for you.</i>
Ac. tē, <i>thee.</i>	vōs, <i>you.</i>
Ab. (ā) tē, <i>by thee.</i>	(ā) vōbīs, <i>by you.</i>

THIRD PERSON. REFLEXIVE PRONOUN.

126. *Suī, of himself, etc.*

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
N. ———	———
G. suī, <i>of himself, herself, itself.</i>	suī <i>of themselves.</i>
D. sibi, <i>to, for himself, etc.</i>	sibī, <i>to, for themselves.</i>
Ac. sē (sēsē), <i>himself, etc.</i>	sē (sēsē), <i>themselves.</i>
Ab. (ā), sē (sēsē), <i>by himself, etc.</i>	(ā) sē (sēsē), <i>by themselves.</i>

127. For the personal pronoun of the third person the demonstrative *is, ea, id, he, she, it*, is generally used. But when reference is made in the oblique cases to the subject of the sentence, the reflexive personal, *suī*, is used; *Omnes homines se amant*, all men love themselves.

128. The nominatives of the personal pronouns are only used for emphasis or contrast: *Ego sum aegrōtus, tu vales*, I am sick, you are well.

129. "With me, with you," etc., are always expressed by *meum*,

tecum, secum, nobiscum, vobiscum, the preposition *cum* being always appended to the ablative of the personal pronoun.

130. The personal pronouns of the first and second person are often used with a reflexive sense: *Tu te amas*, thou lovest thyself; *Ego mihi noceo*, I injure myself.

131. Possessive Adjective Pronouns.

132. From *personal pronouns* are formed the *possessives*:

Meus, -a, -um	my, mine.
Noster, -tra, -trum	our, ours.
Tuus, -a, -um	thy, thine.
Vester, -tra, -trum	your, yours.
Suus, -a, -um	his, hers, its, their.

133. Possessives are declined as adjectives of the first and second declensions; but *meus* has in the vocative singular masculine generally *mi*, sometimes *meus*, and in the genitive plural sometimes *meum* instead of *meōrum*.

VOCABULARY. 31.

Æque, adv.	equally, in same degree.
Ac, conj.	and; with comp., as, than.
Elixir, -iris, N.	elixir.
Injucundus, -a, -um, adj.	disagreeable, unpleasant.
Ludus, -i, M.	play, sport, game.
Os, -oris, N.	mouth, face.
Quasi, conj.	as if.
Reservo, I, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	reserve.
Sed, conj.	but.
Signum, -ī, N.	sign, mark, symptom.
Suavis, -e, adj.	pleasant, agreeable.
Sanus, -a, -um, adj.	sound, well.
Salus, -ūtis, F.	safety, health.

EXERCISE. 72.

1. Tu ægrōtus es, ego valeo. 2. Tu medicamenta amāra capis, ego saccharum, nuces, et alias res dulces. 3. Tu pilulas gentiānæ, leptandræ, podophylli, et aloes extractum sumis; ego elixir aurantii, et cetera elixiria, et omnes confectiones suaves. 4. Nobis syr-

upos aurantii, amygdalæ, sarsaparillæ, rosæ,—omnes syropos bonos medicus præscribet; sed vobis syropos scillæ, allii, ipecacuānhæ,—omnes syropos injucundos. 5. Juvenis medicus nimium se laudat, quasi ipse ægrum virum sanum fecerat. 6. Vetus medicus non sæpe se laudat, sed semper artem suam et medicinam. 7. Empiricus miser quondam medicamentis suis se interfecit. 8. Sine te, mi medice care, miserrimus sum. 9. Tu vales, medice, quod pilulas tuas nunquam aloes, asafœtidæ, antimonii, et ceterarum rerum capis, sed nobis miseris præparas. 10. Tu naturalia vīna bibis, nobis vīna aloes, colchici radicis, ferri, ferri citrātis, ipecacuānhæ, opii, rhei præscribis. 11. Nobis das omnes res amāras, tibi omnia bona reservas. 12. Tu medicamenta tua non capis. 13. Sumus-ne ægrōti, quod medicamenta tua capimus? 14. Ego posthac non capiam tinctūras belladonnæ, capsici, chirātæ, cinchōnæ, gelsemii, et extracta fluida taraxici, stillingiæ, serpentariæ, nucis vomicæ, et alia genera injucunda medicatarum præparatiōnum. 15. Tum ego, æque¹ ac tu, semper valēbo; te intelligo; me ludos non iterum facies.

EXERCISE. 73.

1. Your health is dear to you, mine to me. 2. You also, O boy, love liquorice; I see the sign on your face. 3. I like peppermint troches. 4. When sick,² we all take your quinine and iron pills, doctor. 5. Bitter medicines are acceptable³ to us when sick, but not pleasing.⁴ 6. The young doctor often praises himself. 7. Our physician prescribed for us three preparations of honey,—honey pure and simple, rose honey and clarified honey. 8. The prescriptions of the old physician are used by you, by me, by thee,—by us all. 9. With us you will be happy. 10. With you and without you, O doctor, we shall be equally happy. 11. Do you swallow your own pills; we have had enough.

Questions to be Answered in Latin.

1. Ego-ne pilulas asafœtidæ devorābo? 2. Quis cinchōnæ pil-

¹ Æque ac tu, just the same as you; lit., I equally as you.

² When sick, ægrōti.

³ Acceptable, gratus.

⁴ Pleasing, jucundus.

ulas dēvorābat? 3. Nonne tibi taraxici extractum præscriptum est? 4. Quis nobis syrupum scillæ præscripsit? 5. Nonne est medicus expertus vobiscum? 6. Num nimium se laudat? 7. Nonne nos desiderābis, medice? 8. Nonne nos pilulas tuas desiderabimus? 9. Portabis-ne pilulas tecum, amīce?

CHAPTER XXXI.

134. SUGGESTIVE DERIVATIONS.

1. *Calendula*, from *calendæ*, calends—the first day of the Roman month; so called from flowering every calend.

2. *Capsicum*, from the Greek *kapto*, I bite.

3. *Experimentum*, from *ex*, out of, *per*, through, and *īre*, to go—a going through and coming out.

4. *Extractum*, from *ex*, out, and *trahere*, to draw.

5. *Elixir*, probably from the Greek *elko*, I extract, or *alexo*, I aid.

6. *Gentiāna*, from *Gentius*, king of Illyria, who used some species of the plant medicinally.

7. *Sarsaparilla*, from the Spanish *zarsa*, briar, and *parilla*, a little vine.

135. *Demonstrative Pronouns.*

PARADIGMS. IS, ĪDEM, IPSE.

136. *Is, that, this; also, he, she, it.*

SINGULAR.			PLURAL.		
N. is,	ea,	id.	eī, iī,	eæ,	ea.
G. ejus,	ejus,	ejus.	eōrum,	eārum,	eōrum.
D. eī,	eī,	eī.	eīs iīs,	eīs, iīs,	eīs, iīs.
Ac. eum,	eam,	id.	eōs,	eās,	ea.
Ab. eō,	eā.	eō.	eīs, iīs,	eīs, iīs,	eīs, iīs.

137. *Idem, same.*

SINGULAR.			PLURAL.		
N. <i>īdem,</i>	<i>eadem,</i>	<i>īdem.</i>	{ <i>eīdem,</i> <i>iīdem,</i>	<i>eādem,</i>	<i>eādem.</i>
G. <i>ējusdem,</i>	<i>ējusdem,</i>	<i>ējusdem.</i>	<i>eōrundem,</i>	<i>eārundum,</i>	<i>eōrundum.</i>
D. <i>eīdem,</i>	<i>eīdem,</i>	<i>eīdem.</i>	{ <i>eīsdem,</i> <i>iīsdem,</i>	<i>eīsdem,</i>	<i>eīsdem.</i>
Ac. <i>eundem,</i>	<i>eandem,</i>	<i>īdem.</i>	<i>eōsdem,</i>	<i>eāsdem,</i>	<i>eādem.</i>
Ab. <i>eōdem,</i>	<i>eādem,</i>	<i>eōdem.</i>	{ <i>eīsdem,</i> <i>iīsdem,</i>	<i>eīsdem,</i>	<i>eīsdem.</i>

138. *Ipse (self, himself, etc.).*

SINGULAR.			PLURAL.		
N. <i>ipse,</i>	<i>ipsa,</i>	<i>ipsum.</i>	<i>ipsi</i>	<i>ipsæ</i>	<i>ipsa.</i>
G. <i>ipsius,</i>	<i>ipsius,</i>	<i>ipsius.</i>	<i>ipsōrum,</i>	<i>ipsārum,</i>	<i>ipsōrum.</i>
D. <i>ipsī,</i>	<i>ipsī,</i>	<i>ipsī.</i>	<i>ipsīs,</i>	<i>ipsīs,</i>	<i>ipsīs.</i>
Ac. <i>ipsum,</i>	<i>ipsam,</i>	<i>ipsum.</i>	<i>ipsōs,</i>	<i>ipsās,</i>	<i>ipsa.</i>
Ab. <i>ipsō,</i>	<i>ipsā,</i>	<i>ipsō.</i>	<i>ipsīs,</i>	<i>ipsīs,</i>	<i>ipsīs.</i>

139. These pronouns, like adjectives, agree with nouns expressed or understood; *īdem* and *ipse* also with pronouns.

140. *Is* is very often used as a personal pronoun, meaning he, she, it, they; also as the antecedent of *qui*, who: *es qui*, he who.

141. *Idem* is compounded of *is* and the suffix *dem*. *Idem* is for *īdem*; *īdem* for *iīdem*; *eundem*, etc., for *eundem*, etc.; *eorundem*, etc., for *eorundem*, etc.

142. *Ipse*, self (intensive), is used to emphasize a noun or pronoun expressed or understood, and must be distinguished from *sē*, self (reflexive):

(1) *Medicus ipse veniet*, the doctor himself (and not another) will come.

(2) *Medicum ipsum vidi*, I saw the doctor himself.

(3) *Medicus se culpat nimium*, the doctor blames himself too much.

(4) *Miles fratrem, dein sē ipsum interfecit*, the soldier killed his brother, then himself.

5. Decline together *is homo*, that man; *ea gutta*, that drop; *id*

extractum, that extract; *idem dies*, the same day; *eadem manus*, the same hand; *idem corpus*, the same body; *vir ipse*, the man himself.

VOCABULARY. 32.

Elicio, 3, -ui, -itum, tr.	draw out, elicit.
Eruditus, -a, -um, adj.	learned, refined, civilized.
Fontānus, -a, -um, adj.	of a fountain or spring.
Infundo, 3, -fudi, -fusum, tr.	pour in.
Populus, ī, M.	a people, nation.
Pharmacopœia, -æ, F.	a standard for preparing medicines.
Quidem, conj.	indeed, even.
Scriptor, -oris, M.	writer.
Scriptum, -i, N.	a writing, written work.
Thebæ, -ārum, F.	Thebes in Africa.
Vetus, -eris	{ that has long existed: no longer young or new (op. to recens).
Vetustus, -a, -um	{ that goes back beyond the remembrance of those now living.
Antīquus, -a, -um	{ that once was; antīqui, the ancients (op. to novus.

EXERCISE. 74.

1. Pharmacopœia medicamentarii liber pretiosissimus est; formulas ejus diurnā nocturnāque manu tractat. 2. Librum fidum amicum existimat; eum magis quam te amat. 3. Formulæ ejus remedia multa præparat. 4. Formulæ eadem sapienti mēdicamentariō divitias præbent. 5. Formulæ semper eadem sunt, et, si qualitas medicamentorum est semper eadem, eosdem eventus præbēbunt. 6. Dominus ipse dies noctesque pharmacopœiæ¹ dat; nonne adjutor ejus idem facere debet? 7. Si id non faciet nunquam bonus medicamentarius erit. 8. Est mihi formula scripta Latine:

Aqua Asafœtidæ.

"R.—Asafœtidæ drachmas tres, infunde aquæ fontānæ quantitatem sufficientem, et destillatione elice uncias sex. Sit² turbida."

9. Adjutor medicamentarii candem formulam sæpe vidit forsan;

¹ In dative.² Let it be.

eam autem non intelligit, quod Latīne scripta est. 10. Idem quoque præscripta Latīna non facile legit.

EXERCISE. 75.

1. Celsus was a famous Roman writer on ¹ medicine; have you read his writings, doctor? 2. I have not read them, but I have read part of the American Pharmacopœia. 3. What! never read Celsus, the most famous Roman writer on medicine? 4. No; I have never read his works, nor heard of ¹ him even. 5. How many of his formulæ are in the Pharmacopœia? 6. I do not know that myself. 7. His formulæ were written in Roman books, not in ours. 8. But many of them have been put in our Pharmacopœia. 9. Then, perhaps, I have read a few of them without knowing it. 10. The formulæ for many preparations are very old, and are the same in all civilized nations.

FOR TRANSLATION.

Formulæ e Pharmacopœiâ Germānâ excerptæ:

1. *Extractum Cascarillæ.*

R.—Corticis cascarillæ minūtim contūsi libram unam; affunde aquæ communis libras sedecim.

Decoque ad remanentiam ² librārum octo et cola. Residuum denuo cum ³ aquæ communis libris sedecim ad dimidium decoque, et repete decoctionem, quoties opus fuerit. Tum liquōres commixtos subsidendo ⁴ et decanthatione depura, et evaporā ad remanentiam librārum quatuor, quas ⁵ in balneo vapōris ad extracti absinthii spissitudinem redige. Serva bene.

2. *Pulvis Aromaticus.*

R.—Cinnamōmi pulverāti uncias duas, cardamōmi minōris excorticāti ⁶ pulverāti unciam unam, radicis zingiberis, et piperis albi singulōrum pulveratōrum uncie dimidium. Misce et in vase bene obturatō serva.

3. *Syrupus Chamomillæ.*

R.—Florum chamomillæ vulgāris uncias quatuor. Infunde aquæ communis ferventis quantum sufficit. Cola et in uncis viginti liquōris solve leni calore sacchari albissimi libras tres, ut fiat ⁷ syrupus colōris subflāvi et fusi.

¹ De.² Med. Lat.³ With governing libris.⁴ By settling.⁵ Which.⁶ Free from bark.⁷ Ut fiat syrupus, that the syrup may be,

CHAPTER XXXII.

143. DEMONSTRATIVE PRONOUNS—CONTINUED.

*Paradigms: Hic, Iste, Ille.*144. *Hic, this, this of mine* (near the speaker):

SINGULAR.				PLURAL.	
N., hīc,	hæc,	hōc,	hī,	hæ,	hæc,
G., hūjus,	hūjus,	hūjus,	hōrum,	hārum,	hōrum,
D., huic,	huic,	huic,	hīs,	hīs,	hīs,
Ac., hunc,	hanc,	hōc,	hōs,	hās,	hæc,
Ab., hoc,	hāc,	hōc,	hīs,	hīs,	hīs.

145. *Iste, that, that of yours* (near the one addressed):

N., iste,	ista,	istud,	istī,	istæ,	ista,
G., istius,	istius,	istius,	istōrum,	istārum,	istōrum,
D., istī,	istī,	istī,	istīs,	istīs,	istīs,
Ac., istum,	istam,	istud,	istōs,	istās,	ista,
Ab., istō,	istā,	istō,	istīs,	istīs,	istīs.

146. *Ille, that* (remote from the speaker):

N., ille,	illa,	illud,	illī,	illæ,	illa,
G., illius,	illius,	illius,	illōrum,	illārum,	illōrum,
D., illī,	illī,	illī,	illīs,	illīs,	illīs,
Ac., illum,	illam,	illud,	illōs,	illās,	illa,
Ab., illō,	illā,	illō,	illīs,	illīs,	illīs.

147. *Hic* is used of that which is near the speaker in *place*, *time* or *thought*, and hence is called the demonstrative of the first person: *Hic liber*, this book (near me, or belonging to me).

148. *Iste* is used of that which has some relation to the person addressed, and hence is called the demonstrative of the second person: *Iste liber*, that book (near you, or belonging to you).

149. *Ille* is used of that which is relatively remote from the speaker or person addressed, in *place*, *time* or *thought*, and hence is called the demonstrative of the third person: *Ille liber*, that book (yonder).

150. *Hic* and *ille* are sometimes used in contrast: *Hic*, the latter; *ille*, the former.

151. *Is* sometimes approaches *hic* in meaning, and sometimes *ille*. Hence it is to be translated *this* or *that*, according to the connection.

VOCABULARY. 33.

Admisceo, 2, -ui, -mixtū, -mistum	minge together, blend.
Consto, 1, -stiti, -stātum, intr.	make up of, consist of.
Colum, i, n.	filter, strainer, percolator.
Cylindrātus, -a, -um, adj.	cylindrical.
Finis, -is, m.	end, limit.
Firme, adv.	firmly.
Humecto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	moisten.
Octarius, -i, m.	pin.
Premo, 3, pressi, pressum, tr.	press.
Sensim, adv.	little by little, gradually.
Studeo, 2, -ui, tr. (Ac. and Dat., seldom with Acc.).	{ study, apply the mind to, be eager for.
Serus, -a, -um, adj.	late.
Verus, -a, -um, adj.	true.
Vitreus, -a, -um, adj.	of glass.

EXERCISE. 76.

1. *Hic* puer pharmacepœi diligenter studet, *ille* in libro dormit.
 2. Ex iis pauca¹ quærēmus de tinctūris. 3. Didicistis-ne, pueri, adhuc omnia² de his duābus tinctūris in abaco? Illud pars pensi hodiurni erat. 4. "Non omnia adhuc forsā, quotidie autem disco," respondit discipulus diligens. 5. Lætus³ audio; scientiam autem tentābo. 6. Quomodo tinctūram in illa ampulla præparas?
 7. Hoc modo aconīti tinctūra parātur. Formulam pharmacepœi dabo, si memoriā tenēbo. 8. "R.—Aconīti pulveris uncias undecim; tartarici acidī grana quadraginta; alcoholīs octarios duos."
 9. Recte adhuc; illæ sunt partes.⁴ Quomodo autem admiscees?
 10. Pulverem aconīti humecta unciis fluidis sex alcoholīs, in quo⁵ acidum tartaricum antea solūtum erat, et per horas viginti quatuor

¹ Will ask a few questions.² Omnia, all things, everything.³ I am glad to hear it.⁴ The ingredients.⁵ In which.

macera. 11. Recte iterum; quid autem deinde facis? Perge celeriter ad finem. 12. Deinde in cylindrato colo vitreo firme preme, et reliquum alcoolē sensim infunde. 13. Hæc est tinctura aconiti officinalis. 14. Rectum est tuum responsum, mi puer. Recte illam tincturam scis parare. 15. Nunc tu, mi puer alter, quomodo belladonnæ tincturam parabis. 16. Nullo modo parabo, nescio. 17. Quid! nescis? Est-ne verum? Nonne studes pharmacopœiæ? 18. Certe studeo, sed formulas omnes memoriâ non teneo. 19. Unam igitur tene, non omnes semel. Centum partium tincturæ, quot partes belladonnæ sunt? Nescio. Quot partes alcoolis diluti sunt? Nescio. 20. Nescis-ne? O sere¹ studiōrum, defessus es; domum perge celeriter, et caput repone.

EXERCISE. 77.

1. That boy does not know the formula for the tincture of belladonna; do you know it? 2. Yes, I remember the formula well. I learned it yesterday. 3. Repeat it, then, correctly for that lazy fellow, while he attends diligently. 4. Take fifteen parts of the powder of belladonna leaves and eighty-five parts of diluted alcohol. 5. Moisten the powder with twenty parts of diluted alcohol, and macerate for twenty-four hours. 6. Then press it firmly in a cylindrical percolator, and, little by little, pour upon it the remainder of the alcohol. 7. Good! That is a correct answer. 8. Do you know the ordinary dose of this tincture? 9. The ordinary dose is from three to eight minims. 10. What do you know of² the tincture of arnica root? 11. I know the ingredients and the manner of preparing the tincture. 12. What does that boy near you know of them? 13. My boy, tell us the ingredients of the tincture of arnica root. 14. That tincture consists³ of ten parts of arnica root and ninety parts of diluted alcohol. 15. It is prepared in the same⁴ manner as the tincture of belladonna. 16. This is the officinal tincture of arnica root of the American Pharmacopœia. 17. The dose is from one to two fluid drachms. 18.

¹ Late at your studies; blockhead, dunce.² De.³ Constat ex decem partibus.⁴ Modō eodem quo—same manner as.

Well answered, my boy ; you are not as tired as that lazy fellow yonder.

FOR TRANSLATION.

Celsus de his quæ calefaciunt aut refrigerant.

At calefaciunt piper, sal, caro omnis jurulenta, allium, cepa, ficus arida, salsamentum, vinum, et quo¹ meracius est eo magis. Refrigerant olera, quōrum crudi caules assumuntur, ut intubus, et lactūca : item coriandrum, cucumis, elixa cucurbita, beta, mora, cerasa, mālā austēra, pira fragilia, caro elixa, præcipueque acetum, sive cibus ex eo, sive potio assumitur.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

152. RELATIVE, INTERROGATIVE AND INDEFINITE PRONOUNS.

PARADIGMS : QUI, QUIS, ALIQUIS.

153. *Relative : Quī, who, which, that.*

SINGULAR.			PLURAL.		
N., quī,	quæ,	quod,	quī,	quæ,	quæ,
G., cūjus,	cūjus,	cūjus,	quōrum,	quārum,	quōrum,
D., cuī,	cuī,	cuī,	quibus,	quibus,	quibus,
Ac., quem,	quam,	quod,	quōs,	quās,	quæ,
Ab., quō,	quā,	quō,	quibus,	quibus,	quibus.

154. *Interrogative : Quis, who, which, what ?*

N., quis,	quæ,	quid,	quī,	quæ,	quæ.
G., cūjus,	cūjus,	cūjus,	quōrum,	quārum,	quōrum.
D., cuī,	cuī,	cuī,	quibus,	quibus,	quibus.
Ac., quem,	quam,	quid,	quōs,	quās,	quæ,
Ab., quō,	quā.	quō,	quibus,	quibus,	quibus.

¹ The purer it is, the more heating it is ; lit.—by what the purer, by that the more heating.

155. *Indefinite: Aliquis, some one, some, any one.*

SINGULAR.

N. aliquis,	aliqua,	aliquid or quod.
G. alicūjus,	alicūjus,	alicūjus,
D. alicuī,	alicuī,	alicuī,
Ac. aliquem,	aliquam,	aliquid or quod,
Ab. aliquō,	aliquā,	aliquō.

PLURAL.

N. aliquī,	aliquæ,	aliqua,
G. aliquōrum,	aliquārum,	aliquōrum,
D. aliquibus,	aliquibus,	aliquibus,
Ac. aliquos,	aliquās,	aliqua,
Ab. aliquibus,	aliquibus,	aliquibus.

156. Observe the feminine nominative singular and the neuter nominative plural of *aliquis*, and compare them with the corresponding forms of *quis*.

157. *Aliquis* is used adjectively in the neuter form *aliquid*, and sometimes in the masculine and feminine forms. The same is true of *quidam* and *quisque*.

158. Besides the interrogative *quis* and its compounds, there is an interrogative adjective *qui* (which? what?), declined like the relative *qui*.

159. Besides *aliquis* the most important indefinites are *quidam*, *quædam*, *quiddam* or *quoddam*, certain one, certain; *quisquam* (fem. wanting), *quidquam*, any one (no plural); *quisque*, *quæque*, *quidque* or *quodque*, each one, every.

160. *Quidam*, *quisquam* and *quisque* are declined like the simple pronouns. *Quidam* changes *m* to *n* before *d*—*quendam* *quorundam*, etc.

161. *Aliquis*, some one, any one (without emphasis); *quisquam*, any one at all (emphatic).

162. *Aliquis hoc dixit* means some one said this, but I don't know who; *quidam*, a certain man whom I know, but don't choose to name.

163. *Rule of Syntax*.—A relative pronoun agrees with its ante-

cedent in *gender* and *number*: *Medicus qui venit*, the doctor who came; *dosis quam dedit*, the dose that he gave; *medicamenta quæ emit*, the drugs which he bought.

164. *Rule of Syntax*.—The verb of which a relative pronoun is the subject agrees in *person* and *number* with the antecedent of the relative.

VOCABULARY. 34.

Attente, adv.	attentively.
Auris, is, F.	ear.
Aliquis, indef. pro.	any one, any.
Angulus, -ī, M.	corner.
Carum, ī, N.	caraway.
Catechu, indecl., N.	catechu.
Crassus, -a, -um, adj.	coarse, gross.
Coccus, i, F. and M.	cochineal.
Erigo, 3, -xī, -ctum, tr.	erect, prick up.
Menstruum, -ī, N.	a solvent.
Optime, adv.	best, right well.
Percolo, 1, āvi, ātum, tr.	percolate, strain.
Requiesco, 3, -ēvi, -etum, intr.	rest, repose.
Singuli, ōrum, a'lj.	single, separate, one at a time, each.
Semiuncia, æ, F.	half-ounce.

EXERCISE. 78.

1. Ille puer, qui heri nihil de tinctūris sciēbat, requiēvit, et forsan rectius respondēbit hōdie. Sic spero certe 2. Pauca vero ex eo quæram similia eis quæ heri quæsivi. 3. Quæ est formula officinālis calumbæ tinctūræ? 4. Calendula est menstruum,—“menstruum?” Dixine menstruum? Basis erat mihi¹ in animo dicere. 5. Alcohol et aqua sunt menstruum. 6. Quæ sunt partes hōrum singulōrum? 7. Calendulæ decem partes, alcoholis quinquaginta quatuor, aque triginta sex. 8. Alcoholē et aquam misce, calendulæ pulverem crassum decem partibus hujus mistūræ humecta. 9. Tum in colo vitreo preme, et menstruum infunde. 10. Rectam formulam habes:—memoria melior est quam heri. 11. Nunc iterum responde. 12. Quæ sunt partes pondere tinc-

Erat mihi in animō—I intended; lit.—it was in mind to me.

tūræ cardamōmi compositæ? 13. Recipe cardamōmi grana ducenta octoginta, cinnamōmi grana ducenta octoginta, cari grana centum quadraginta, cocci grana septuaginta, glycerīni unciam et semiunciam, alcoholis quantum sufficit. 14. Bene; memoria nunc est optima; quantum autem alcoholis sufficit? 15. Istud cras tibi dicam.

EXERCISE. 79.

1. Name the ingredients in the tincture of capsicum. 2. I don't know them. 3. Is there any one present¹ who knows? 4. There is a certain boy present who remembers. 5. He is the same boy who told us yesterday about the tincture of aconite,—not that tired boy. 6. Yonder² boy in the corner knows. 7. Proceed, my boy, while the rest of us attentively listen. 8. Take five parts of the powder of capsicum, ninety parts of alcohol, and five parts of water. 9. Moisten the powder with three parts of the menstruum, pack in a similar vessel and percolate in the same manner as³ we did the tincture of belladonna. 10. Is there any one who will tell us the formula for the compound tincture of catechu? 11. What! does no one know? All are silent as fishes. 12. And yet this formula is not more difficult than the others. 13. Now, prick up your ears and attend, and I will tell you. 14. Take twelve parts of the powder of catechu, eight parts of the powder of cinnamon, and eighty parts of diluted alcohol.

165. *Nugæ.*

Scena Prīma in Ludo Medicīnæ: Duo condiscipuli juniōres, superbi et elāti ob titulum expectātum, conveniunt in campo, et sic inter se agunt. “Salve, medice,” inquit alter. “Salve, medice,” alter respondit. “Quomodo vales, hodie, medice?” “Bene valeo, medice.” “Quomodo tu vales, medice?” “Optime, medice.” “Dies pulcher, medice.” “Perpulcher, medice.” “Vale, medice.” “Vale, medice.” Tum discēdunt superbiōres quod desiderātum titulum sæpe audivērunt.

¹ Adest-ne aliquis.² Ille puer.³ Eodem modo quo belladonnæ tincturam.

166. *Rule of Syntax.*—*Duration of time and extent of space* are expressed by the accusative: *Puer in scholā tres annos erat*, the boy was in school three years: *Nix quatuor pedes alta*, snow four feet deep.

VOCABULARY. 35.

At, conj.	<i>but, but yet, but then.</i>
Denique, adv.	<i>finally, lastly.</i>
Exhaurio, 4, -hausi, -haustum, tr.	<i>draw out, exhaust.</i>
Extraho, 3, -xi, -tum, tr.	<i>draw forth, extract.</i>
Infusio, -ōnis, f.	<i>a pouring in, infusion.</i>
Medicamentarius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>pertaining to medicine.</i>
Modice, adv.	<i>moderately.</i>
Perdo, 3, perdidī, perditum	<i>destroy, ruin.</i>
Pæne, adv.	<i>almost, nearly.</i>
Rependo, 3, -di, -sum, tr.	<i>weigh back, pay back, return.</i>
Spissitas, -ātis, f.	<i>thickness, consistency.</i>

EXERCISE. 80.

1. Dominus et adiutor in officinā extracta parant. 2. Domine, est-ne hæc recta formula extracti colocynthidis compositi? 3. Repete, si placet, et tibi dicam. 4. Recipe extracti colocynthidis uncias octo, aloes uncias viginti quinque, cardamomi pulveris tres uncias, resinæ scammonii pulveris uncias septem, sapōnis crassi pulveris uncias septem, alcoholis uncias fluidas sex. 5. Nonne est longa formula? Pæne e memoriā effugerat. 6. Istud non est curæ mihi. Nunc celeriter secundum formulam para illud extractum. 7. Cum magnā curā autem perge; quod, si aliquid perdes, totum damnum rependes. 8. At formula hæc, domine, est longa et difficilis, et non longa experientia mea. 9. Nonne vero in scholā medicamentariā duos annos eras? Nihil-ne omnino in illā scholā didicisti? 10. Extractum igitur para sine damno medicamentorū, vel ego aliquid ex te extraham. 11. Dam tu illud extractum paras, ego glycyrrhizæ extractum purum parābo. 11. Hæc est formula: "Recipe glycyrrhizæ pulveris partes centum, aquæ ammoniæ partes quindecim, aquæ distillatæ trecentas partes." 12. Ammoniæ aquam cum trecentis partibus aquæ distillatæ misce.

13. Hæc mistūra est menstruum. Pulverem centum menstrui partibus humecta et horas viginti macera. 14. In cylindrāto colo vitreo modice preme, et infunde, primum, reliquum menstruum, deinde, aquam distillātā donec glycyrrhīza exhausta est. 15. Denique aquæ balneo infusionem ad spissitatem massæ pilulārum evapōra.

EXERCISE. 81.

1. The formula for the compound fluid extract of sarsaparilla consists of seven things. 2. Four of these things are powders. 3. The quantity of each powder is this: of sarsaparilla, thirty-seven and a half ounces; of glycyrrhīzæ, six ounces; of sassafras, five ounces; of mezereum, one and a half ounces. 4. The remaining ingredients are three and one-fourth ounces of glycerine and a sufficient quantity of alcohol and water. 5. Mix one part of alcohol with two parts of water. 6. Mix the glycerine with seventeen ounces of alcohol and thirty ounces of water. 7. This mixture is the menstruum. 8. Moisten the powders with twenty ounces of this mixture, and pack it firmly in a cylindrical percolator. 9. When the liquid begins to drop from the percolator, close the lower opening. 10. Macerate for forty-eight hours. 11. Then percolate, adding gradually, first, the remainder of the menstruum, and then the mixture of alcohol and water, until the powder is exhausted.

167. FOR TRANSLATION.

Cato de vi medicamentōsā brassicæ.

Et primum scito, de omnibus brassicis nulla est illiusmodi medicamentosior. Ad¹ omnia vulnera et tumōres, eam contritā imponito. Hæc² omnia ulcera purgābit sanaque faciet sine dolōre. Eadem³ tumida⁴ concoquit,⁵ eadem erumpit. Eadem³ vulnera

¹ For all wounds and swellings.² Hæc (brassica).³ It also; lit.—the same (brassica)⁴ Tumida (ulcera) when swollen.⁵ Ripens, brings to a head.

putida, canceresque purgābit, sanosque faciet; quod¹ medicamentum aliud facere non potest.² Verum priusquam id imponas, aquā calidā multā lavāto. Postea bis in die contritam imponito. Ea omnem putōrem adimet. In³ ea vulnera hujusmodi brassicam terito, sana faciet.

Optima est ad hujusmodi vulnus. Et si quod luxātum⁴ est, bis die aquā calidā fovēto, brassicam tritam opponito, cito sanum faciet. Si bis die apponitur dolōres aufēret.

Et si quid contūsum est, erumpet, si brassicam tritam apposueris, et sanum faciet.

Before learning the compounds of *sum*, review the paradigms of all the pronouns.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

168. COMPOUNDS OF SUM.

169. *Possum, posse, potui—be able, can.*

Possum is compounded of *potis*, able, and *sum*. *Potis* is everywhere shortened to *pot*; then *t* is changed to *s* before *s*, and *f* is dropped after *t*.

INDICATIVE.

SUBJUNCTIVE.

Present Tense.—I am able, can, etc.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.	SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
possum,	possumus,	possim,	possīmus,
potes,	potestis,	possis,	possitis,
potest.	possunt.	possit.	possint.

Imperfect.—I was able, could, etc.

poteram.	poterāmus.	|	possem.	possemus.
----------	------------	--	---------	-----------

¹ Quod for id quod—that which. What is the real antecedent of quod?

² Potest—is able.

³ For these wounds.

⁴ If anything has been displaced; if there has been a dislocation.

Future.—I shall be able, etc.

potero. poterimus. |

Perfect.—I have been able, could, etc.

potuī. potuimus. | potuerim. potuerimus.

Pluperfect.—I had been able, could have, etc.

potueram. potuerāmus. | potuissem. potuissēmus.

Future Perfect.—I shall have been able, etc.

potuero. potuerimus. |

INFINITIVE.

Present.

Perfect.

posse, to be able. | potuisse, to have been able.

170. *Prōsum, prōdesse, prōfui—benefit.*

Prōsum is compounded of *prō*, *prōd*, for, and *sum*, to be. The *d* of *prōd* is retained before *e*.

INDICATIVE.

SUBJUNCTIVE.

Present Tense.—I benefit, etc.

SINGULAR.	PLURAL.		SINGULAR.	PLURAL.
prō-sum,	prō-sumus,	|	prō-sim,	prō-sīmus,
prōd-es,	prōd-estis,	|	prō-sīs,	prō-sītis,
prōd-est.	prō-sunt.	|	prō-sit.	prō-sint.

Imperfect.

prōd-eram. prōd-erāmus. | prōd-essem. prōd-essēmus.

Future.

prōd-ero. prōd-erimus. |

Perfect.

prō-fui. prō-fuimus. | prō-fuerim. prō-fuerimus.

Pluperfect.

prō-fueram. prō-fuerāmus. | prō-fuissem. prō-fuissēmus.

Future Perfect.

prō-fuerō. prō-fuerimus. |

IMPERATIVE.

PRES. prōd-es. prōd-este. | FUT. prōd-estō. prōd-estōte.

INFINITIVE.

PRES. prōd-esse.

PERF. prō-fui-se.

FUT. prō-futūrus esse.

PARTICIPLE.

FUT. prō-futūrus.

171. The other compounds of *sum* are inflected like the simple verb.

Learn the tenses of the indicative, imperative and infinitive of *possum* and *prōsum*.

172. *Rule of Syntax*.—The compounds of *sum*, except *possum* and *absum*, all take the dative; but *insum* is often followed by *in* with the ablative, and *intersum* by *inter* with the accusative.

VOCABULARY. 36.

Auxilium, -i, n.	aid, assistance.
Chemia, -æ, f.	chemistry.
Conductus, -a, -um (partic. confūco).	induced, persuaded, hired.
Inscientia, -æ, f.	ignorance.
Leviter, adv.	lightly.
Nisi, conj.	if not, unless.
Obsum, -esse, -fui (ob and sum).	be against, opposed to, injure.
Præsum, -esse, -fui (præ and sum).	be before, at the head of, command.
Prosum, -esse, -fui (prō and sum).	be useful, benefit.
Possum, -esse, -fui (potis and sum).	be able, can.
Scientia, -æ, f.	knowledge, skill.
Superfundo, 3, -fūdī, -fūsum, tr.	pour over or upon.
Simplex, -icis, adj.	simple.
Et — et	both — and.
Neque — neque	neither — nor.
Ne — quidem	not — even.

EXERCISE. 82.

1. Chemia his temporibus medicamentario valde prodest. 2. Sine auxilio ejus vix potest negotio præesse. 3. Inscientia chemiæ et¹ medicamentario et¹ negotio oberit. 4. Æque prōderit etiam fere omnes formulas pharmacopœiæ bene scire. 5. Sine hac scientiā adjutor merecēde conductus magno negotio medicamentario domini

¹ Et — et, both — and.

præcrit. 6. Dominus ipse, in officinâ suâ, pro pudor! adjutōri suo suberit! 7. Adjūtōr chemiæ et pharmacopœiæ in scholâ dīlīgenter studēbat, et formulas multas tentābat. 8. Dominus autem potest hārum formulārum ne simplicissimas quidem parāre. 9. Recipe aurantii amāri pulveris partes vīginti, alcoholis dilūti octoginta; 10. Pulverem dilūti alcoholis partibus vīginti humecta, horas viginti quatuor macera, in colo cylindrāto leviter preme, et alcoholē dilūtum gradātīm superfunde donec partes centum parātæ sunt. 11. Recipe arnicæ florum pulveris partes vīginti, alcoholis dilūti partes octoginta, et eodem modo quo priōre formulā, para. 12. Has et similes formulas indoctus dominus usurpāre non potest, præcipue scriptas Latīne. 13. Nisi hoc facere discit, adjūtōr ejus perītus mox dominus erit.

EXERCISE. 83.

1. A knowledge of chemistry is a benefit to the druggist. 2. He cannot well be at the head¹ of his business without it. 3. An untaught druggist will injure both² himself and² business. 4. He ought to know well the formulas of the pharmacopœia. 5. Will he be able to read them when³ written in Latin? 6. He will also receive many prescriptions written in Latin. 7. If he cannot read them, he certainly cannot prepare them. 8. He cannot then⁴ be at the head of his own business. 9. This ought to be a great disgrace to the proprietor. 10. He receives this simple prescription:

R.—Opīi pulveris gr. ii.
 Acidi tannici 3 ss.⁵
 Sacchari albi 3 i.

M.—et div. in pulv. xii.⁶

11. O shame! he can neither understand it nor prepare it.
 12. Will not the clerk soon be master?

¹ Be at the head, præesse.

² Both — and, et — et.

³ Omit.

⁴ Igitur.

⁵ Semi-drachmam.

⁶ Misce et divide in pulveres duodecim.

CHAPTER XXXV.

173. DEPONENT VERBS.

174. *First and Second Conjugations.*

175. Deponent verbs have the forms of the passive voice, with the meaning of the active. There are deponents of each of the four regular conjugations: *Medicus bonus ægrōtis conātur medēri*, the good physician endeavors to cure the sick. *Audi multa, loquere pauca*, listen much, say little: hear many things, speak few.

Review the passive indicative, imperative and infinitive of the first and second conjugations.

VOCABULARY. 37.

Attingo, 3, -igī, -tactum, tr.	<i>touch, arrive at.</i>
Claudico, 1, intr.	<i>halt, be lame.</i>
Conor, -āri, -ātus sum, dep.	<i>try, attempt, endeavor.</i>
Cogito, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr.	<i>think, ponder, meditate.</i>
Claudo, 3, -sī, -sum, tr.	<i>close, shut.</i>
Casus, -us, M.	<i>fall, mishap, chance.</i>
Diphtheria, -æ, F.	<i>diphtheria.</i>
Efficio, 3, -ēcī, -fectum, tr.	<i>effect, cause, make.</i>
Funda, -æ, F.	<i>a bag.</i>
Faux, faucis, F.	<i>gullet, pharynx, throat.</i>
Festīno, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr. and tr.	<i>hasten.</i>
Fragor, -ōris, M.	<i>breaking, noise, explosion.</i>
Lædo, 3, -sī, -sum, tr.	<i>hurt, injure.</i>
Medeor, -ērī, dep.	<i>heal, cure, remedy (w. dat.).</i>
Medicor, -āri, -ātus sum, dep.	<i>heal, cure, remedy (w. dat.).</i>
Opitulator, -āri, -ātus sum, dep.	<i>bring help, aid, succor.</i>
Pulsus, -us, M.	<i>a beating, the pulse.</i>
Profunde, adv.	<i>profoundly.</i>
Quatio, 3, —, quassum, tr.	<i>shake, toss.</i>
Ramentum, -ī, N.	<i>shred, piece.</i>
Sedo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>allay, quiet, ease.</i>
Sulphurātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>impregnated with sulphur, sulphurous.</i>
Vena, -æ, F.	<i>vein.</i>
Videor, -ērī, -sus sum, dep.	<i>seem, appear.</i>
Volvo, 3, volvi, volūtum, tr.	<i>roll, ponder, think.</i>
Vestis, -is, F.	<i>garment, clothing.</i>

EXERCISE. 84.

De experimento empiricī.

1. Empīricus indoctus ægrōtis conātur medēri, non scientiā medicīnæ, sed experimentis. 2. E multis experimentis hoc recentissimum vidētur. 3. Puer parvus ægrotissimus fuit diphtheriā. 4. Aliquo casu misero empīricus arcessitus est. 5. Pulsum venārum ægri attingēbat, linguam et fauces inspiciebāt, oculos suos clausit, caput sapienter quatiēbat, prōfundissime cogitāre videbātur. 6. Tum, quasi notionem novam ceperat, cito scripsit hoc præscriptum:

Recipe,—Potassiī chlorātis drachmas duas,
Sulphuris sublimāti drachmas duas,
Glycerīni unciam unam,
Aquæ puræ uncias tres.

7. Sic secum volvēbat¹ “Potassiī chloras et sulphur faucibus medicābuntur et febrem sedābunt, glycerinum ulceratiōnem opitulabitur, aqua medicamenta solvet” 8. Hoc præscriptum optimum est, et cito præparābo.” Sic dicens ad officiānam festināvit. 10. Superbus et elītus scientiā, in mortārio medicamenta posuit, et terere pistillo incipiēbat, quum subito horribilis fragor fuit, et posthac ille empiricus, glaber et altero oculo captus² male claudicat. 11. Illo experimento aliquod didicit. 12. Nunquam illa repugnātia medicamenta iterum miscēre conabitur.

EXERCISE. 85.

1. The quack, through lack of knowledge, often endeavors to mix incompatible remedies. 2. He purchased some³ chlorate of potassium troches, and put them in his pocket.⁴ He afterwards carelessly put some⁵ matches⁵ in the same pocket. 4. Soon there was a frightful explosion in that pocket, and the quack was badly hurt. 5. But he does not seem to have learned much by the experience. 6. For, a few days afterwards he tried to mix chlorate of potassium with tannic acid and sugar. 7. This caused another

¹ Sic—volvēbat—thus he thought to himself.

² Blind in one eye.

³ Omit.

⁴ Funda vestis.

⁵ Ramenta sulphurata.

terrible explosion. 8. He is now trying to heal himself. 9. He cannot do this even. 10. If a patient of his, by any chance, recovers, the quack will deserve no praise. 11. Wherever he is, somebody is always in danger. 12. For, if he does not kill his patient, he will probably injure himself.

Cato's Recipe for Birth-day Cake.

Libum hoc modo facito. Casei pondera duo bene disterat¹ in mortariō. Ubi bene distrikerit, farinæ siliginæ libram, aut si voles² tenerius esse, selibram similaginis solum eodem indito³ permiscetoque cum caseo bene. Ovum unum addito, et unā⁴ permisceto bene. Inde panem facito. Folia subdito. In foco caldo sub testū coquito leniter.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

176. DEPONENT VERBS.

THIRD AND FOURTH CONJUGATIONS.

177. *Rule of Syntax.*—The deponents *utor, fruor, fungor, potior, vescor* and their compounds take the ablative: *Plurimis rebus fruimur et utimur*, we enjoy and use very many things. *Magnā prædā potitus est*, he obtained great booty. *Lacte et carne vescabantur*, they lived upon milk and flesh.

Compare the translation of these examples with the Latin.

178. *Rule of Syntax.*—Verbs of *remembering* and *forgetting* take the genitive or accusative: *Meminit præteritōrum*, he remembers the past. *Memineram Paullum*, I remembered Paullus. *Oblitus sum mei*, I have forgotten myself. *Totam causam oblitus est*, he forgot the whole case. *Reminisci virtūtis*, to remember virtue. *Ea reminiscere*, remember those things. *Flagitiōrum recordāri*, to recollect base deeds. *Triumphos recordāri*, to recall triumphs.

¹ Bene disterat—let one thoroughly grind.

² Eodem indito—put in the same.

³ Shall wish.

⁴ Unā, adv.—together.

179. Neuter pronouns and adjectives are commonly put in the accusative.

Review the passive indicative, imperative and infinitive of the third and fourth conjugations.

VOCABULARY. 38.

Adipiscor, -ī, -eptus sum, dep.	<i>get, obtain, secure.</i>
Adjuvo, 1, -āvi, -atum, tr.	<i>aid, assist.</i>
Abūtor, -ī, -ūsus sum, dep.	<i>abuse, misuse.</i>
Contra, prep. w. acc.	<i>against, contrary to.</i>
Contra, adv.	<i>on the contrary, on the other hand.</i>
Consilium, -ī, N.	<i>plan, counsel, advice.</i>
Cyathus, -ī, M.	<i>small cup, wine-glass.</i>
Cutis, -is, F.	<i>skin, complexion.</i>
Do, dāre, dēdi, dātum, tr.	<i>give.</i>
Finio, 4, -īvi, -itum, tr.	<i>limit, end.</i>
Fruor, frui, fruitus and fructus sum, dep.	<i>enjoy.</i>
Galla, -æ, F.	<i>oak-apple, gall-nut.</i>
Medius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>middle, intermediate, medium.</i>
Obliviscor, -i, -itus sum, dep.	<i>forget.</i>
Oleo, 2, -ui, —, intr.	<i>emit a smell, smell of, smack of.</i>
Potior, -īri, -itus sum, dep.	<i>get possession of, enjoy.</i>
Proavus, -i, M.	<i>great-grandfather, ancestor.</i>
Pulpamentum, -i, N.	<i>a dainty bit, dainty food.</i>
Recordor, 1, -āri, -ātus sum, dep.	<i>recall, recollect.</i>
Ratio, -ōnis, F.	<i>reason, system, plan, course.</i>
Rapum, -i, N.	<i>turnip.</i>
Sequor, 3, -i, -cūtus sum, dep.	<i>follow, come after.</i>
Tus and thus, -ūris, F.	<i>frankincense.</i>
Utor, 3, -uti, -usus sum, dep.	<i>use, employ.</i>
Vescor, 3, -i, —, dep.	<i>feed upon, subsist upon.</i>

EXERCISE. 86.

1. Romāni multis remediis utebantur quibus nos quoque utimur.
 2. Hæc duo remedia Celsi recordor. 3. "Ad lateris dolōres finiendos,¹ piperis, aristolochiæ, nardi, myrrhæ, pares portiōnes" (recipe). 4. "Vocem adjuvat turis drachma in duobus cyathis vini data." 5. Ægrōtus medicum non obliviscētur cujus consilio

¹ Ad — finiendos, for ending.

sæpe fruitus est. 6. Sapiens medicus recordabitur medicamenta antiquōrum et optimis utētur. 7. Num obliviscētur ea remedia quibus Celsus utebātur? 8. Celsus ad cutem purgandam hoc præscriptum dedit. 9. "Cutem purgat mel, sed magis, si est cum gallā, vel ervo, vel lenticulā, vel marrubio, vel iride, vel rutā, vel nitro, vel æruginē." 10. Si hoc præscriptum autem Romanārum pulchrārum purgābat, nonne nostræ utentur? 11. Immo vero eo, et omnibus aliis, et¹ veteribus et novis, utentur et fruuntur.

EXERCISE. 87.

1. The old physician often uses old remedies, not because they are best, but because they are old. 2. He easily remembers the old, but soon forgets the new. 3. He enjoys a formula of Celsus because it smacks² of the wisdom of the ancients. 4. The young physician, on the other hand, likes to use all the new remedies. 5. The new are best because they are the latest. 6. He often abuses Celsus and all his prescriptions. 7. Yet he will probably never attain the honor of the man whom he abuses. 8. The best course is the intermediate one. 9. He who follows the middle course will get possession of the business and pay of both. 10. He will live on dainties, they on turnips.

CHAPTER XXXVII.

180. NUMERAL ADJECTIVES.

CARDINALS.	ORDINALS.	DISTRIBUTIVES.
1. ūnus, ūna, ūnum	prīmus, <i>first</i>	singulī, <i>one by one</i>
2. duo, duæ, duo	secundus, <i>second</i>	bīnī, <i>two by two</i>
3. trēs, tria	tertius, <i>third</i>	ternī (trīnī)
4. quattuor	quartus, <i>fourth</i>	quaternī
5. quīnque	quīntus, <i>fifth</i>	quīnī
6. sex	sextus	sēnī
7. septem	septimus	septēnī
8. octo	octāvus	octōnī

¹ Et — et, both old and new.² Sapientiam antiquorum olet.

9. novem	nōnus	novēnī
10. decem	decimus	dēnī
11. ūndecim	ūndecimus	ūndēnī
12. duodecim	duodecim	duodēnī
13. tredecim	tertius decimus	ternī dēnī
14. quattuordecim	quartus decimus	quaternī dēnī
15. quīndecim	quīntus decimus	quīnī dēnī
16. sēdecim <i>or</i> sexdecim.	sextus decimus	sēnī dēnī
17. septendecim	septimus decimus	septēnī dēnī
18. duodēvigintī ²	duodēvicēsīmus	duodēvicēnī
19. ūndēvigintī	ūndēvicēsīmus	ūndēvicēnī
20. vigintī	vicēsīmus	vicēnī
21. { vigintī ūnus	vicēsīmus prīmus	vicēnī singulī
{ ūnus et vigintī	ūnus et vicēsīmus	singulī et vicēnī
22. { vigintī duo	vicēsīmus secundus	vicēnī bīnī
{ duo et vigintī	alter et vicēsīmus	bīnī et vicēnī
30. trīgintā	trīcēsīmus	trīcēnī
40. quadrāgintā	quadrāgēsīmus	quadrāgēnī
50. quīnquāgintā	quīnquāgēsīmus	quīnquāgēnī
60. sexāgintā	sexāgēsīmus	sexāgēnī
70. septuāgintā	septuāgēsīmus	septuāgēnī
80. octōgintā	octōgēsīmus	octōgēnī
90. nōnāgintā	nōnāgēsīmus	nōnāgēnī
100. centum	centēsīmus	centēnī
101. { centum ūnus	centēsīmus prīmus	centēnī singulī
{ centum et ūnus.	centēsīmus et primus	centēnī et singulī
200. ducentī, -æ, -a	ducentēsīmus	ducentī
300. trecentī	trecentēsīmus	trecēnī,
400. quadringentī	quadringentēsīmus	quadringēnī
500. quīngentī	quīngentēsīmus	quīngēnī
600. sēscentī	sēscentēsīmus	sēcēnī
700. septingentī	septingentēsīmus	septingēnī
800. octingentī	octingentēsīmus	octingēnī
900. nōngentī	nōngentēsīmus	nōngēnī
1000. mille	millēsīmus	singula mīlia
2000. duo mīlia	bis millēsīmus	bīna mīlia
100,000. centum mīlia	centiēs millēsīmus	centēna mīlia
1,000,000. deciēs centēna mīlia	deciēs centiēs millēsīmus	deciēs centēna mīlia

¹ Sometimes with the parts separated: "decem et tres," etc.² Literally, two from twenty, etc.

181. Cardinal numbers answer the question *how many?* Ordinals, *which in order?*

182. The cardinals from *quattuor* to *centum*, inclusive, are indeclinable.

183. *Unus* is declined like *bonus*, except that it has the genitive and dative singular *unūs, uni*, like *alius*.

184. *Duo* and *tres* are thus declined :

<i>Duo, two.</i>			<i>Tres, three.</i>	
N., <i>duō,</i>	<i>duæ,</i>	<i>duō.</i>	<i>trēs, M. and F.,</i>	<i>triā, N.</i>
G., <i>duōrūm,</i>	<i>duārūm,</i>	<i>duōrūm.</i>	<i>triūm,</i>	<i>triūm.</i>
D., <i>duōbūs,</i>	<i>duābūs,</i>	<i>duōbūs.</i>	<i>tribūs,</i>	<i>tribūs.</i>
A., <i>duōs, duō,</i>	<i>duās,</i>	<i>duō.</i>	<i>trēs, trīs,</i>	<i>triā.</i>
V., <i>duō,</i>	<i>duæ,</i>	<i>duō.</i>	<i>trēs,</i>	<i>triā.</i>
A., <i>duōbus,</i>	<i>duābūs,</i>	<i>duōbūs.</i>	<i>tribūs,</i>	<i>tribūs.</i>

185. The hundreds, *ducentī*, etc., are declined like the plural of *fluidus*.

186. *Mille* is indeclinable in the singular, and is sometimes an adjective and sometimes a noun ; *mille homines, a thousand men ; mille hominum, a thousand (of) men*. The plural has the forms *milia, milium, milibus*, and is always a noun ; *tria milia hominum, three thousand men (three thousands of men)*.

187. The ordinals are declined like *fluidus*.

188. The distributives are used to show the number of objects taken at a time, and are often best rendered by adding to the cardinal *each* or *apiece* ; *ternos denarios accepērunt, they received each three denarii, or three apiece*.

189. Numeral adverbs answer the question *how often?* *semel, once ; bis, twice ; ter, thrice*, etc.

190. The *Partitive Genitive* designates the whole, of which a part is taken ; *medicinæ pars, a part of the medicine ; nihil novi, nothing new (of new) ; nihil reliquū, nothing left (lit., of the rest) ; medicōrum unus, one of the physicians ; Quis vestrum, which of you ? puerōrum alter, one of the two boys*, etc.

VOCABULARY. 37.

Crudus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>crude, raw, fresh.</i>
Duplex, -icis, adj.	<i>double, twofold.</i>
Derivo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>derive.</i>
Nonnullus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>some one, some.</i>
Pertinax, -ācis, adj.	<i>very tenacious, grasping.</i>
Plurimi, -æ, -a, adj.	<i>very many, the most.</i>
Plerique, -æque, -aque, adj.	<i>most.</i>
Plus, pluris, adj., comp., multus	<i>more.</i>
Cannābis, -is, f.	<i>hemp.</i>
Ve, conj., enclitic	<i>or; duo tresve, two or three.</i>
Vires, -ium, f. (plu. of vis.)	<i>strength.</i>
Indicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>Indian.</i>

EXERCISE. 88.

1. Tres quattuorne menses jam, mi discipule, pharmacopœiæ studebās: Quid scis de hac re? 2. Memoria mea non pertinax est, præceptor, et forsā multa oblitus sum. 3. Certe, mi puer, ista sunt;—"errāre humanum est," etc.; nunc autem querere incipiam de pharmacopœiā illā cui quattuor menses studēbas. 4. Quot officinālia abstracta sunt? 5. Undecim. 6. Quā in formā sunt? 7. Pulveres ferē semper sunt; dimidium etiam medicamenti pondus, et duplices vīres fluidōrum extractōrum habent. 8. Recte, sed istud totum nondum quæro. Quot cerāta sunt? 9. Octo cerāta sunt,—cerāta camphoræ, cantharidis, cet— 10. "Satis, satis;—nomina eōrum non quæro nunc." Quot collodia sunt? 11. Quattuor solum sunt. Nomen ab *collōde* derivātur, significans similitudinem collæ. 12. Derivatiōnes non quæro;—quæstioni te tene. 13. Sunt-ne multæ confectiones et decocta officinālēs? 14. Duæ ejusque generis sunt. 15. Potes-ne nomināre? 16. Confectiones rosæ et sennæ, decocta cetrariæ et sarsaparillæ sunt. 17. Quot extracta sunt omnīnō? Triginta duo.

EXERCISE. 89.

1. Are the "solid extracts" really solid? 2. A few of them are solid, but most of them are of pilular¹ consistence. 3. How many of the extracts are alcoholic? 4. Only three are called alcoholic,

¹ Massæ pilulārū spissitatem habent.

—the extracts of *conium*, *belladonna* and *hyoseyamus*. 5. The menstruum of the extract of *conium* is diluted alcohol. 6. The other two have two parts of alcohol and one part of water as their menstruum. 7. A few of the others also have as much¹ alcohol as these, or more. 8. What extracts have as much alcohol as these? 9. The extracts of *digitālis* and *leptandra* have the same quantity of alcohol? 10. Why then are these also not called alcoholic? 11. I don't know, my boy; ask the wise men who prepared the pharmacopæia. 12. But hear this. The extracts of *iris*, *podophyllum* and *rhubarb* have three parts of alcohol and one of water. 13. The extract of *nux vomica* has eight parts of alcohol and one of water. 14. The extracts of *cannabis indica*, *mezerium* and *physostigma* have a menstruum of pure alcohol, and yet none of these are called alcoholic. 15. Then why call any of them alcoholic?

191. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Digitālis*, from *digitus*, finger, because its flower resembles a finger.

2. *Hyoseyamus*, from the Greek words *hus*, a swine, and *kyamus*, a bean, swine-bean; henbane, nightshade.

3. *Parōtis*, from the Greek words *para*, beside, and *ous*, the ear, the largest gland under the ear.

4. *Podophyllum*, from the Greek words *pous*, *podos*, the foot, and *phyllum*, a leaf, foot-leaf, so called from its shape.

5. *Podœdēma*, from *pous*, a foot, and *oidēma*, a swelling, foot-swelling.

6. *Podothēca*, from *pous*, and *theke*, a receptacle, a sheath, the cuticle of the foot.

7. *Podology*, from *pous*, and *logos*, a discourse; a treatise on the foot.

8. *Scalpellum*, from *scalpēre*, to cut.

¹ Tantum alcoholis quantum hæc, vel plus, habent.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

192. IRREGULAR VERBS.

Volō, velle, voluī	<i>be willing, will, wish.</i>
Nōlō, nōlle, nōluī	<i>be unwilling, will not.</i>
Mālō, mālle, māluī	<i>be more willing, prefer.</i>

INDICATIVE.

Present Tense.

volō,	nōlō,	mālō.
vīs,	nōn vīs,	māvīs.
vult,	nōn vult,	māvult.
volumus,	nōlumus,	mālumus.
vultis,	nōn vultis,	māvultis.
volunt,	nōlunt,	mālunt.

Imperfect.

volēbam,	nōlēbam,	mālēbam.
----------	----------	----------

Future.

volam,	nōlam,	mālam.
--------	--------	--------

Perfect.

voluī,	nōluī,	maluī.
--------	--------	--------

Pluperfect.

volueram,	nōlueram,	mālueram.
-----------	-----------	-----------

Future Perfect.

voluerō,	nōluerō,	māluerō.
----------	----------	----------

SUBJUNCTIVE.

Present Tense.

velim,	nōlim,	mālim.
velīs,	nōlīs,	mālīs.
velit,	nōlit,	mālit.
velimus,	nōlēmus,	mālīmus.
velītis,	nōlītis,	mālītis.
velint,	nōlint,	mālint.

Imperfect.

vellem,	nöllem,	mällem.
velēs,	nöllēs,	mällēs.
vellet,	nöllet,	mallet.
vellēmus,	nöllēmus,	mällēmus.
vellētis,	nöllētis,	mällētis.
vellent,	nöllent,	mällent.

Perfect.

voluerim,	nöluerim,	mäluerim.
-----------	-----------	-----------

Pluperfect.

voluissem,	nöluissem,	mäluissem.
------------	------------	------------

IMPERATIVE.

Present.

(wanting),	nölī, nölīte.	(wanting).
------------	------------------	------------

Future.

(wanting),	nölītō, etc.,	(wanting).
------------	---------------	------------

INFINITIVE.

Present.

velle,	nölle,	mälle.
--------	--------	--------

Perfect.

voluisse,	nöluisse,	mäluisse.
-----------	-----------	-----------

PARTICIPLE.

Present.

volēns,	nölēns,	(wanting).
---------	---------	------------

Learn the tenses of the indicative and infinitive of *vōlo*, *nōlō* and *mālō*, and the imperative of *nōlō*.

VOCABULARY. 38.

Anglice, adv.	<i>in English.</i>
Confiteor, -ēri, -fessus sum, dep.	<i>confess, acknowledge.</i>
Elegans, -antis, adj.	<i>ellegant.</i>
Contumeliōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>abusive.</i>

Ignorantia, -æ, F.	ignorance.
Ineptus, -a, -um, adj.	undiscerning, absurd, foolish.
Interpretatio, -ōnis, F.	interpretation, explanation.
Ludo, 3, -si, -sum, tr. and intr.	play.
Malo, malle, mālui, —	be more willing, prefer, would rather.
Mandatum, -i, N.	mandate, command, direction.
Nolo, nolle, nōlui, —	be unwilling, will not.
Neglectus, -a, -um, partic. and adj.	neglected, despised.
Postscriptum, -i, N.	postscript.
Ridiculus, -a, -um, adj.	laughable, ridiculous.
Remitto, 3, -si, -sum, tr.	send back, return.
Significo, 1, -āvi, ātum, tr.	signify, mean.
Significatio, -ōnis, F.	signification, meaning.
Substituo, 3, -ui, -ūtum, tr.	put under, substitute.
Volo, velle, volui, —	be willing, will, wish.
Vocabulum, -i, N.	word.
Verto, 3, -ti, -sum, tr.	turn, translate.

EXERCISE. 90.

1. Quidam puer linguæ Latīnæ diligenter studēre nolēbat. 2. Ludere semper in scholā, nunquam studēre volēbat. 3. Tamen sapiens vidēri malēbat quam ignorantiam confitēri. 5. In officiā domini multos errōres faciēbat. 6. Quondam ad officiā, in quā ille laborābat, hoc præscriptum missum est :

7. R.—Decoctum cascarillæ uncias sex,
Tinctūras ejusdem unciam unam.
Miscē.

8. Nolens ignorantiam confitēri præscriptum remisit, dicens, "Tinctūræ ejusdem non possum in urbe invenire ! Quam aliam tincturam pro eā substituiam ?" 9. Alio tempore medicus præscripto addiderat hoc mandatum ;—"Sum. more dict.," volens dicere, "sumendum more dicto ;" to be taken in the manner directed. 10. Ille ineptus sic intellexit ; *some more diet*. 11. Tum hanc interpretatiōnem elegantiorē scripsit : "To be taken with a more liberal allowance of food." 12. Quis vestrum vult hic ineptus esse ? *Verbum sap.*

EXERCISE. 91.

1. I know a druggist who wishes to appear very wise. 2. He never learned much Latin when a boy, and is now unwilling to confess his ignorance. 3. He, therefore, often makes mistakes both ludicrous and serious. 4. This is one of his ludicrous mistakes. 5. A physician had prescribed *linimentum terebinthæ*, and among other directions, had added this: "Pro re natâ." 6. Unwilling to ask the meaning of the words, he drew out his neglected Latin books. 7. He soon found this: Pro, *for*; Res, *thing*; Natus, -a, -um, *born*. 8. Now he understands it,—*for the thing born*. 9. But that is almost abusive. 10. He will turn it to English in much more elegant style. 11. So he adds to the prescription this postscript: 12. "Rub the little infant with the liniment of turpentine." 13. Will any of our pupils make a similar mistake?

For Translation.

Mustum si voles totum annum habere, in amphoram mustum indito, et corticem oppicâto, demittito in piscinam. Post tricesimum diem eximito. Totum annum mustum erit.

Cato mustum sic servabat.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

193. THE IRREGULAR VERB FERO.

Fero, *ferre, tulî, lâtum*; bear, carry, endure.

INDICATIVE.

<i>Active.</i>		<i>Passive.</i>	
PRES., fero,	ferimus.	feror,	ferimur.
fers,	fertis.	ferris or re,	ferimini.
fert,	ferunt.	fertur,	feruntur.
IMPERF., ferēbam.		ferēbar.	
FUT., feram.		ferar.	
PERF., tuli.		lātus sum.	
PLUP., tuleram.		lātus eram.	
FUT. PERF., tulero.		latus ero.	

SUBJUNCTIVE.

PRES.,	feram.	ferar.
IMPERF.,	ferrem.	ferrer.
PERF.,	tulerim.	lātus sim.
PLUP.,	tulissem.	lātus essem.

IMPERATIVE.

PRES.,	fer, ¹	ferite.	ferimini.
FUT.,	ferto,	fertôte.	fertor.
	ferto,	feruntô.	feruntor.

INFINITIVE.

PRES.,	ferre.	ferri.
PERF.,	tulisse.	lātus esse.
FUT.,	latûrus esse.	lātum îri.

PARTICIPLES.

PRES.,	ferens.	_____.
FUT.,	latûrus.	GER., ferendus.
	_____.	PERF., lātus.

GERUND.

G., ferendî.	Ac, ferendum.
D., ferendô.	Ab. ferendô.

SUPINE.

Ac, lātum.	Ab, lātu.
------------	-----------

194. Compounds of *fero* are conjugated like the simple verb.

VOCABULARY. 39.

Adhibeo, 2, -ui, -itum, tr.	{ <i>use, employ, give, admin- ister.</i>
Aufero, auferre, abstuli, ablātum [ab. (s)]	<i>bear off, carry away.</i>
Ad-fero, adferre, attuli, adlātum, ad.	<i>bear to, bring.</i>
Con-fero, conferre, contuli collātum.	<i>bring together, collect.</i>
Se conferre	<i>betake one's self.</i>
Cresco, 3, -ēvi, -ētum, intr.	<i>grow, increase.</i>
Cancer, -cri, M.	<i>cancer, ulcer.</i>
Curatio, -ōnis, F.	<i>cure, curing, taking care.</i>
Differo, differre, distutî, dilātum (dis, apart)	{ <i>bear apart, scatter, post- pone, put off.</i>

¹ For *fere*; *dīco*, *dūco*, *facio*, *fero* have the imperative present, second singular, *dīc*, *duc*, *fac*, *fer*.

Desidero, āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>wish, long for, need</i>
Ef-fero, efferre, etuli, elātum, [ex.]	<i>bear out, bring forth.</i>
Ex-seco, 1, -ui, -ctum, tr.	<i>cut out, cut away.</i>
Inseco, 1, -ui, -ctum, tr.	<i>cut into, cut open.</i>
Longus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>long, tedious.</i>
Morior, mori and morīri, mortuus sum, dep.	<i>die.</i>
Miseria, æ, F.	<i>misery, distress.</i>
Primo, adv.,	<i>at first.</i>
Parōtis, -idis, F.	<i>a tumor of the parotid gland.</i>
Patienter, adv.	<i>patiently, with patience.</i>
Quamquam, conj.	<i>although, though.</i>
Suf-fero, sufferre, sustuli, sublātum [sub.]	<i>undergo, endure.</i>
Scalpellum, i, N.	<i>lancet, scalpel.</i>
Tumor, -ōris, M.	<i>tumor, swelling.</i>

EXERCISE. 92.

1. Aufert, aufertur. 2. Auferet, auferētur. 3. Abstulit, ablātus est. 4. Conferre, conferri. 5. Conferunt, conferuntur. 6. Confērent, conferentur. 7. Contulerant, collāti erant. 8. Distulērunt, dilāti sunt. 9. Distulerit, dilātus erit. 10. Distulisse, dilātus esse. 11. Differēbant, differebantur.

1. We bear, we are borne. 2. We were bearing, we were borne. 3. We have borne, we have been borne. 4. We shall bear, we shall be borne. 5. We had borne, we had been borne. 6. Bear thou, bear ye. 7. To offer, to be offered. 8. Ye shall offer, ye shall be offered. 9. To have offered, to have been offered. 10. Ye offer, ye will offer. 11. Ye are offered, ye will be offered.

1. Parōtis feminæ miseræ gravem dolōrem adferēbat. 2. Neque cataplasma neque emplastrum generis ullius dolōrem abstulit. 3. Ægra morbum patienter ferre didicerat. 4. Interim autem tumor crescēbat, et in dies difficilior erat dolōrem crescentem sufferre. 5. Clarus chirurgus arcessitus est. 6. Primo, miseræ auxilium adferre, et tumōrem scalpeilo auferre, pæne timēbat. 7. At postquam ægrōtæ miseriam viderat auxilium eī libenter obtulit. 8. Paululum chloroformi ægrōtæ adhibitum est, et tum chirurgi benigni scalpellum insecuit tumōrem et dolōrem simul abstulit. 9. Quam-

quam curatio quæ scalpellum desiderāvit periculōsa fuit, femina non mortua est. 10. Chirurgus lætus domum se contulit.

EXERCISE. 93.

1. Learn to endure severe pain with patience. 2. Learn to bear patiently what cannot be changed. 3. The surgeon's knife brought aid to the weary patient. 4. Tedious to the sick is the delay which defers the time of cure. 5. Do not¹ bring a patient that which he does not want. 6. Country physicians usually carry from home all their medicines with them. 7. The sick would² rather² endure the surgeon's knife than the pain of disease. 8. To cut out a cancer is less painful than to bear it.

For Translation—Celsus de parōtidibus.

Hæc (ulcera) in capite fere³ medicamentis egent. Sub ipsis vero auribus oriri parotides solent; modo⁴ in secundā valetudine, ibi inflammatiōe ortā⁵; modo⁴ post longas febres, illuc impetu morbi converso.⁶ Id abscessus genus est: itaque nullam novam curatiōnem desiderat. Animadversiōnem tantummodo hanc habet necessariam: quia si sine morbo id intumuit, primum reprimendum⁷ experimentum est; si ex adversā valetudine, illud inimicum est, maturarique et quam primum⁸ aperiri commodius est.

¹ Noli — adferre. ² Malunt. ³ Usually.

⁴ Modo — mod.—now — now, at one time — another.

⁵ Ortā (orior,—iri), etc., inflammation having arisen there.

⁶ The force of the disease being turned thither.

⁷ The first experiment or trial is of (drugs) which tend to repress it.

⁸ Quam primum—as soon as possible.

CHAPTER XL.

195. IRREGULAR VERBS.

*Eo, ire, ii [ivi], ium, go.**Fio, fieri, factus sum* (used as pass. of *faciō*), be made, become.

INDICATIVE.

<i>Eo.</i>		<i>Fio.</i>	
PRES., eo,	imus.	fio,	fimus.
is,	itis.	fis,	fitis.
it,	eunt.	fit,	fiant.
IMPER.,	ibam,		fiebam.
FUT.,	ibo,		fiam.
PERF.,	ii,		factus sum,
PLUP.,	ieram,		factus eram.
FUT. PERF.,	iero,		factus ero.

SUBJUNCTIVE.

PRES., eam,	fiam.
IMPERF., irem,	fierem.
PERF., ierim,	factus sim.
PLUP., iissem,	factus essem.

IMPERATIVE.

PRES., i,	ite,	fi,	fite.
FUT., ito,	itote.		
ito,	euntō.		

INFINITIVE.

PRES., ire,	fieri.
PERF., iisse,	factus esse.
FUT., iturus esse,	factum iri.

PARTICIPLES.

PRES., iens; gen., euntis.	_____
FUT., iturus,	GER., faciendus.
_____	PERF., factus.

GERUND.

G., eundī.	Ac., eundum.
D., eundō.	Ab., eundō.

SUPINE.

Ac., itum.

Ab., itu.

196. The root of *eo*, namely, *ī*, is changed to *e* before a vowel, except in perf., plup. and fut. perf., and in nom. sing. of pres. part.

197. Compounds of *eo* generally form the perfect in *ii*, instead of *ivi*.

198. The *i* of *fīo* is long except when followed by *er*, and in *fit*.

Learn the tenses of the indicative, the imperative and the present and perfect infinitive of *eo* and *fīo*.

VOCABULARY. 40.

Ante-eo, -īre, -ii	<i>go before, surpass.</i>
Causa, æ, F.	<i>cause, reason.</i>
Commentarium, -ī, N.	<i>commentary.</i>
Cribro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>sift.</i>
Dispensatorium, -ī, N.	<i>dispensatory.</i>
De, prep., w. ab.	<i>concerning, about, on.</i>
Ex-eo, -īre, -ii, -itum	<i>go out.</i>
Eo, īre, -ii [ivi], -itum	<i>go.</i>
Fīo, fieri, factus sum [sup. pass. o. facio]	<i>be made, become.</i>
Florens, -entis, adj.	<i>flourishing, prosperous, successful.</i>
Imperītus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>ignorant of, unskilled.</i>
Inattentus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>inattentive.</i>
Nascor, nasci, nātus sum, dep.	<i>born, arise, appear.</i>
Propositum, -ī, N.	<i>purpose, aim, end.</i>
Pavimentum, -ī, N.	<i>pavement floor.</i>
Red-eo, -īre, -ii, -itum	<i>go back, return.</i>
Subeo, -īre, -ii, -itum	<i>go under, enter, undergo.</i>
Verro, 3, verri, versum, tr.	<i>sweep, sweep out.</i>

1. Nemo casu fit bonus medicamentarius. 2. Quidam puer pavimentum verrēbat, ampullas lavābat, borācem cribābat, decem annos, et tamen non factus est medicamentarius. 3. Omnes labōres servīles subībat, et domini officiā exiit fere imperītus medicamentōrum. 4. Quamquam hodie in officiā suā est, neque negotio suo præ-est, neque unquam medicamentarius fiet. 5. Causa manifesta est ei qui intelligere vult. 6. Ille puer fuit negligens, inattentus, piger. 7. Neque sapiens natus est, neque studere

volēbat. 8. Has quæstiōnes simplices de pharmacopœiā non potest respondēre. 9. Quæ est pharmacopœia? 10. Habet-ne quisque populus eruditus pharmacopœiam? 11. Quot cruda medicamenta et præparatiōnes in nostrā pharmacopœiā appellantur? 12. Cur nomina medicamentōrum Latīne scribuntur? 13. Potes-ne tu, mi puer, has quæstiōnes respondēre? 14. Cur hæres? Periiit-ne tam cito omnis scientia tua harum rerum? 15. Plērosque studio debes ante-īre, sī vis negotio magno præ-esse.

EXERCISE. 95.

1. Boys, you will never become good druggists by chance. 2. You ought to surpass others in study and diligence. 3. Are you willing to undergo the necessary labor? 4. If you are not, it will be best to go back to your father at once. 5. A boy who was born tired will never make a successful druggist. 6. Can you answer the following simple questions? 7. What is a dispensatory? It is a commentary on a pharmacopœia. 8. What is its purpose? To give a correct knowledge of drugs, officinal and non-officinal. 9. How many dispensaries have we? 10. Can you name them?

VOCABULARY. 41.

Aer, āēris, M.	air, atmosphere.
Cuprum, -i, N.	copper.
Comparatīvus, -a, -um, adj.	comparative, specific.
Comperio, 4, -peri, -pertum, tr.	ascertain, find out.
Diminutio, -ōnis, F.	diminution, decrease, loss.
Frāgmen, -inis, N.	fragment, piece, bit.
Gravitas, -ātis, F.	heaviness, weight.
Hydrometrum, -ī, N.	hydrometer, inst. for deter. sp. grav. of fluids.
Intendo, 3, -di, -tum, tr.	stretch, bend, apply.
Liquidum, -i, N.	a liquid, fluid.
Modus, -i, M.	measure, way, method, manner.
Norma, -æ, F.	rule, standard.
Par, -is, adj.	equal.
Philosophus, i, M.	philosopher.
Regula, -æ, F.	rule.
Ratio, -ōnis, F.	reckoning, method, way manner of doing.

¹ Ut præbeat.

EXERCISE. -96.

1. Præceptor et discipulus inter se colloquuntur. 2. P. Quot grana in fluidâ unciâ sunt? 3. D. Quadringenti et quinquaginta et quinque et septies decima pars grani. 4. P. Bene. Nunc iterum responde: In unciâ alcoholis quot grana sunt? 5. D. Forsan non memini;—conabor autem meminisse. In alcoholis unciâ fluida sunt, si memini recte, quadringenti viginti duo grana et octies decima pars grani. 6. P. Recte meministi iterum. Aliâ quæstione te tentabo. Pondus aquæ unciæ fluidæ est norma gravitatis. 7. P. Quomodo hanc normâ comparativam gravitatem alcoholis invenies? 8. D. Communi regulâ utar, et pondus alcoholis pondere paris magnitudinis aquæ dividam. Nonne est hic modus rectus? 9. P. Rectus est, certe. At quis hunc modum invenit? 10. D. Nescio certe; forsan Benjamînus Franklin, vel Franciscus Bacon, vel Christopher Co—. 11. P. "Satis sunt ista;—conjecturavisti satis." Archimêdes erat vir qui hoc invenit, ille fere clarissimus omnium Græcorum philosophorum. 12. P. De illo leges posthac; nunc ad pensum redibimus. 13. Si studio animi intendes, cito ante-ibis plurimos, et peritissimus medicamentorum fies. 14. E scholâ primus et optimus fere omnium condiscipulorum exibis.

EXERCISE. 97.

1. How do you find the specific gravity of a body heavier than water? 2. Divide the weight of the body in air by the decrease of weight in water. 3. The weight of a piece of copper in the air is $805\frac{1}{2}$ grains; in water, $715\frac{1}{2}$ grains; loss of weight, 90 grains. 4. What, then, is the specific gravity of copper? 5. How do you find the specific gravity of liquids? 6. We find the specific gravity of liquids by means of various kinds of hydrometers. 7. The special name of an instrument indicates its use. 8. *Lactometer* is derived from the words *lac*, milk, and *metrum*, a measure, and means an instrument with which we measure the specific gravity of milk.

199. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Christopher*, from Greek words *Christos*, Christ, and *phero*, I bear—Christ-bearer.

2. *Aerophobia*, from *aer*, air, and *phobos*, fear—air-fear; dread of the air.

3. *Aerorachia*, from *aer*, and *rachis*, spine—air in the spine.

4. *Aerhæmatoria*, from *aer*, *haima*, blood, and *toxikon*, poison—air-blood-poisoning, or poisoning by the reception of air into the blood-vessels.

5. *Hydrometrum*, from the Greek words *hudor*, water, and *metrum*, measure.

6. *Hydromyringa*, from *hudor* and *myringa*, the membrane of the tympanum; dropsy of ear-drum.

7. *Hydromania*, from *hudor* and *mania*, madness—water madness; insane desire to drown one's self.

8. *Hydropneumonia*, from *hudor*, and *pneumon*, lung—dropsy of the lungs.

9. *Hydroæmia*, from *hudor*, and *haima*, blood—watery blood.

For Translation.

Celsus de curatiōe vulneris quod per morsum serpentis infertur.

Igitur in primis¹ super vulnus id membrum deligandum² est; non tamen nimium vehementur, ne torpeat: ³ dein venenum extrahendum est. Id cucurbitula optime facit: neque aliċnum est, ante scalpello circa vulnus incidere, quo⁴ plus vitiāti jam sanguinis extrahātur. Si cucurbitula non est, quod tamen vix incidere potest, tum quidlibet simile vas, quod idem possit: ⁵ Si ne id quidem est, homo adhibendus⁶ est, qui⁷ id vulnus exsūgat. Quisquis id vulnus exsuxerit, et ipse tutus erit, et tutum hominem præstabit.

¹ In primis, first.² Must be bound.³ Lest it become torpid.⁴ Quo, in order that.⁵ Which is able to do the same thing.⁶ A man must be employed.⁷ Qui exsūgat, to suck out.

CHAPTER XLI.

200. PREPOSITIONS.

THUS far several prepositions have been used in the exercises, some followed by the accusative and some by the ablative.

201. *Prepositions followed by the Ablative.*

Ā (ab, abs)	away from, by.
Absque	without.
Cōram	in presence of.
Cum	with.
Dē	from, concerning.
Ē (ex)	out of, from.
Præ	before, in comparison with
Prō	before, for.
Sine	without.
Tenus	as far as, up to.

202. *In*, meaning *into*, *to*, *towards*, *for*, after verbs of *motion*, takes the accusative.

203. *In*, meaning *in*, *on*, *at*, after verbs of *rest*, takes the ablative.

204. *Sub*, *under*, *up to*, after verbs of *motion*, takes the accusative; after verbs of *rest*, the ablative.

205. All prepositions, except the ten mentioned, and *in* and *sub*, are followed by the accusative only.

206. *Expressions of Place.*

Examine the following:

1. In Italiā in Italy.
2. In monte on the mountain.
3. Ad montem to the mountain.
4. De castris from the camp.
5. In castra to (or, into) camp.
6. Ab urbe from the city.
7. Fugit ex Corintho he fled from Corinth.
8. Corinthī at (in) Corinth.
9. Athēnis at (in) Athens.

10. Syracūsis at (*in*) *Syracuse*.
 11. Carthaginī at (*in*) *Carthage*.
 12. Romæ at (*in*) *Rome*.
 13. Romam to *Rome*.
 14. Romā from *Rome*.

207. Observe the ways of denoting the place *in*, *on*, *at*, *to*, *from* *which*.

208. *Rule of Syntax*.—The names of *places* not towns are generally put :

(1) In the *accusative* with *ad* or *in* to denote the *place to which*.
 (2) In the *ablative* with *ab*, *de*, or *ex*, to denote the *place from which*.

(3) In the *locative ablative* with *in*, to denote the *place at or in which*.

209. The names of *towns* are put :

- (1) In the *accusative*, to denote the *place to which*.
 (2) In the *ablative*, to denote the *place from which*.
 (3) In the *locative*, or in the *locative ablative*, to denote the *place at or in which*.

210. *Domus*, *home*, *house*, and *rus*, *the country*, have the same construction as the names of towns.

VOCABULARY. 42.

- Ars*, *artis*, F. *art*.
Antipyreticus, -a, -um, adj. . . *antipyretic, tending to drive away fever*.
Ægrotatio, -ōnis, F. *sickness*.
Cerebrālis, -e, adj. *cerebral, pertaining to the brain*.
Convallis, -is, F. *a valley*.
Efferō, -ferre, -tūli, lātum, tr. . . *bear forth, carry out*.
Familia, -æ, F. *family, household*.
Obsolētus, -a, -um, adj. *old, worn out*.
Palus, -ūdis, F. . f. *marsh, bog*.
Mulier, -is, F. *woman*.
Rus, *ruris*, N. *country*.
Recipio, 3, -ēpi, -eptum, tr. . . . *take back, take again*.
Se recipere *to betake one's self, to return*.
Redeo, 4, -ii, -itum, intr. *return, come back*.
Tectum, -i, N. *covering, roof, house*.

Typhus, -i, M.	<i>acute disease with stupor.</i>
Typhus cerebrālis.	<i>typhoid fever.</i>
Tanacētum, -i, N.	<i>tansy.</i>
Vesper, -is, and vesp̄erus, -i, M. .	<i>evening star, the evening.</i>
Viso, 3, v̄isi, visum, tr.	<i>see, visit.</i>
Xanthoxylum, -i, N.	<i>prickly ash, xanthoxylum.</i>

EXERCISE. 98.

1. Est-ne juvenis medicus domi? 2. Non domi est; rus iit primo mane. 3. Vetus medicus autem, pater juvenis, domi est; is artem in urbe semper exercet. 4. Juvenis ad urbem vespere se recipiet. 5. Multa genera medicamentōrum secum ex urbe rus extulit. 6. Multos aegros ruri vult visere antequam in urbem redit. 7. Omnis fere familia inter palūdes habitans febrem intermittentem habet. 8. His aegrōtis quiniā, cinchōnam, et alia antipyretica magnis dosibus dat. 9. Mulier vetula, quæ in tecto obsoletō habitat, rheumatismo acūto laborat. 10. Ei primum magnesiæ sulphātis, et opii plenas doses dabit; deinde æque ac magnas doses quiniæ sulphātis, et acidōrum sulphurici et salicylici.

EXERCISE. 99.

1. There is more sickness in the country now than in the city. 2. Five doctors went out from the city to the country this morning. 3. In a little mountain valley one doctor has sixteen patients sick with typhoid fever. 4. Among the marshes every family is suffering with intermittent fever. 5. The doctors carry with them many sorts of tonics and febrifuges. 6. When fevers abound, the careful physician will carry with him to the country many tonics. 7. He will probably carry from home nitric acid, sulphuric acid, subnitrate of bismuth, cascarilla, cinchona, colomba, quinine, quassia, gentian, eupatorium, lupiline, salicīna, serpentaria and perhaps other tonics. 8. Most of these tonics and febrifuges are found in the fields and woods. 9. Wahoo, prickly ash, tansy and many similar tonics grow in the country.

211. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Antipyreticus*, from *anti*, against, and *pyr*, fire, a febrifuge.

2. *Cicatrix*, from *cacare*, to conceal, because it conceals the wound.

3. *Typhus*, from the Greek word *typhos*, stupor.

4. *Porphyrotyphus*, from the Greek words *porphyra*, purple, and *typhus*, purple stupor or fever.

5. *Enterotyphus*, from Greek *enteron*, intestine, and *typhus*, fever of the intestines.

6. *Ileotyphus*, from Greek *ileon* (eilein, to turn or twist), intestine, and *typhus*, intestine-fever.

7. *Xanthoxylon*, from Greek words *zanthos*, yellow, and *zylon*, wood, yellow-wood, prickly ash.

8. *Xanthopsis*, from *zanthos*, yellow, and *opsis*, vision, yellow-vision, as sometimes occurs in jaundice.

9. *Xanthorriza*, from *zanthos*, yellow, and *riza*, root, yellow-root.

10. *Xanthuria*, from *zanthos*, and *ouron*, urine.

FOR TRANSLATION.

212. *Celsus de Emplastris.*

Ex emplāstris¹ autem nulla majōrem usum præstant, quam quæ cruentis protinus vulneribus injiciuntur. Hæc enim reprimunt inflammatiōnem, atque illius quoque impetum minuunt, tum glutinant vulnera quæ id patiuntur, cicatricem iisdem² inducunt. Constant autem ex medicamentis non pinguibus.

Optimum ex his est, quod *barbarum* vocātur. Habet æruginis rase³ duodecim drachmas, spumæ argenti vigintī drachmas, aluminis, picis aridæ, resinæ pinæ aridæ, singulōrum unam drachmam, quibus adjiciuntur olei et acēti singulæ⁴ heminæ.

¹ But of plasters.

² And draw the skin over the same.

³ Of scraped verdigris.

⁴ Singulæ heminæ, a half pint each.

CHAPTER XLII.

213. THE SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

214. *Sequence of Tenses.*

LEARN the subjunctive of *sum* (39) and its compounds (168).

215. The chief use of the subjunctive is in dependent clauses.

216. In dependent clauses the tenses of the subjunctive conform to the following rule:

217. *Rule of Syntax.*—Principal tenses depend upon principal tenses: secondary upon secondary.

218. *Examine carefully the following examples:*

1. *Video quid facias, feceris, factūrus sis, I see what you are doing, have done, are going to do.*

2. *Vidi quid facias, feceris, factūrus sis, I have seen what you are doing, have done, are going to do.*

3. *Vidēbo quid facias, feceris, factūrus sis, I shall see what you are doing, have done, are going to do.*

4. *Videro quid facias, feceris, factūrus sis, I shall have seen what you are doing, have done, are going to do.*

219. Notice that in the principal clauses of these examples the *present, perfect definite* (the perfect with *have* or *has*), *future* and *future perfect* are used.

220. These are called the *primary* or *principal* tenses.

221. *Examine also the following:*

1. *Vidēbam quid faceres, fecisses, factūrus esses. I saw what you did, had done, were going to do.*

2. *Vidi quid faceres, fecisses, factūrus esses. I saw what you did, had done, were going to do.*

3. *Videram quid faceres, fecisses, factūrus esses. I had seen what you did, had done, were going to do.*

222. Observe that in the principal clauses of these examples the *imperfect, the perfect indefinite* (the perfect without *have* or *has*), and the *pluperfect* are used.

223. These are called the *secondary* or *historical* tenses.

224. Notice also that the primary tenses of the subjunctive follow the primary tenses of the indicative in the first group of examples, and secondary the secondary in the second group.

225. You will also observe that the subjunctive in all these examples is translated like the indicative.

226. *Quin* (compounded of *qui*, who, and *ne*, not) is followed by the subjunctive after negative clauses denoting *hindrance*, *resistance* and *doubt*, as :

Non dubito quin sapiens sis, I do not doubt that you are wise ; ægre abstinui quin dicerem, I hardly refrained from saying ; nihil impedit quin eam domum, Nothing prevents me from going home.

EXERCISE. 100.

Non est dubium quin discipulus studiōsus sit. 2. *Non dubito quin possit legere hoc præscriptum ;—“Recipe, sodæ sulphātis unciam cum semisse, sodæ phosphātis unciam, syrupi rhamni drachmas quattuor, aquæ menthæ piperatæ uncias sex.”* 3. *Quid impedit quin medicamentarius spiritum camphoratum possit hac formulā parare ?—“Recipe, camphoræ unciam unam, spiritus vini rectificāti libram unam. Misce.”* 4. *Non dubium est quin aliquis hac formulā uti possit.* 5. *Hic puer non dubitat quin hæc sit formula recta ad spiritum lavandulæ parandum ;*¹—*“Recipe, florum lavandulæ libram unam, spiritus vini rectificāti libras quattuor, aquæ fontanæ quantum satis. Post macerationem per viginti quattuor horas destillandō elice libras quattuor.”*

EXERCISE. 101.

1. What prevents the boy from being studious? 2. Nothing prevents him from being studious. 3. There is no doubt that he can turn this prescription to Latin:—“Take a drachm of the tincture of opium, six ounces of the mucilage of acacia, two drachms of the spirit of nitric æther. Mix.” 4. I do not doubt that he can repeat in Latin the formula for preparing the tincture

¹ *Ad parandum, for preparing.*

of cascarilla. 5. "Take five ounces of bruised bark of cascarilla, two pounds of rectified spirit of wine; macerate, express and filter."

227. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Camphorosma*, from *camphor*, and *osme*, odor; having an odor of camphor.

2. *Calefaciens*, from *calidus*, warm, and *facere*, to make; substances which excite warmth.

3. *Distillatio*, from *de*, from, and *stillare*, to drop; falling in drops.

4. *Desiccativa*, from *de* and *siccāre*, to dry; external remedies which dry up the humors or moisture from a wound.

5. *Incineratio*, from *in* and *cinis*, ashes; a process by which animal or vegetable substances are reduced to ashes.

6. *Piperoid*, from *piper*, pepper, and *eidos*, resemblance; resembling pepper.

7. *Piperopastus*, from *piper* and the Greek word, *passein*, to strew; strewed with pepper.

8. *Torrefactio*, from *torridus*, dry, or hot, and *facere*, to make; the act of making dry.

CHAPTER XLIII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—CONTINUED.

LEARN the subjunctive, active and passive, of *amo*, *moneo*, *rego* and *audio*.

228. Observe the similarity of form in the corresponding tenses of the indicative, subjunctive and infinitive moods.

229. *Rule of Syntax*.—*Ut* is used with the subjunctive to express a positive purpose, and *ne*, a negative purpose, and may be variously translated.

Examine the following :—

Æger capit medicamentum ut convalescat, *The patient takes med-*

icine that he may get well, in order that he may get well, so that he may get well, to get well, for the purpose of getting well.

Alius capit medicamentum ne æger sit, Another takes medicine that he may not be sick, in order not to be sick, so that he may not be sick, so as not to be sick, for the purpose of not being sick, lest he be sick.

EXERCISE. 102.

1. Hic edit ut vivat, ille vivit ut edat. 2. Hic discipulus venit in scholam ut discat, ille ut ludat. 3. Cara, puer, ne iudas potius quam studeas, et nihil discas. 4. Pensum hodiernum est de calore. Cur de hac nihil didicisti? 5. Domo exii ut cum amico studërem, sed amicus exierat ut piscarëtur, et ego nolens studëre solus eam secutus sum. 6. Neglexistine studium igitur ut piscarëris? 7. Non ut piscärer, sed ut de penso quærerem ex condiscipulo. 8. Bene intelligo: At quid cepisti? 9. Nil. 10. Quid! Nil cepisti? Totum diem piscabäris et nil piscium cepisti,—et nil de calore didicisti! Pudet me tui! Valde timeo, vāgabunde, ne damno tuo de calore discas posthac! 11. Huc venturus eras hodie ut disceres et recitares de octo rebus in arte medicamentariā postulantibus vehementissimum calorem. 12. Et tamen nil didicisti de ignitiōne, fusiōne, calcinatiōne, deflagratiōne, torrefactiōne, incineratiōne, et ceteris; —et nil piscium cepisti! 13. Culpam nunc video, magister, et confiteor, et supplex oro ut mihi ignoscas. 14. Cras studëbo ut omnia de evaporatiōne, destillatiōne, desiccatiōne, exsiccatiōne, granulatiōne, sublimatiōne discam, et pisces capiam. 15. Bona promissa. Cura ne frangas. Tibi ignoseam cum hac admonitiōne:—Quando-cunque aufugis a scholā ut piscëris, provide ut capias, vel āliquid non jucundum expecta.

EXERCISE. 103.

1. Yesterday, my boy, you ran away from school to go fishing. 2. To-day I intend to ask you a few questions in order to test your knowledge of the subject which we are studying. 3. What is distillation? 4. Distillation is the separation of one liquid from another by vaporization and condensation, the volatile¹ part being the

¹ Volatili parte petitiā.

object sought. 5. What is sublimation? 6. Sublimation is the process¹ of distilling volatile solids. 7. Why do druggists often dry² medicinal substances³? 8. They do this to preserve⁴ them, to reduce⁵ their bulk, to facilitate⁶ their comminution. 9. Your answers are correct, boy, but where are your fish?

CHAPTER XLIV.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

230. LEARN the subjunctive of *eo*, *fero* and *volo*.

231. *Rule of Syntax*.—Many verbs signifying to *please* or *displease*, *benefit* or *injure*, *command* or *obey*, *serve*, *resist*, *believe*, *threaten*, *persuade*, and the like, take the dative: As, *Prosunt sibi*, they benefit themselves; *placet mihi*, it pleases me; *nocet amico*, he injures his friend; *paret legi*, he obeys the law; *persuadet mihi*, he persuades me; *crede mihi*, believe me.

EXERCISE 104.

1. Me hortātur ut eam. 2. Eos hortāmur ut ferant. 3. Mihi imperas ut eam. 4. Mihi imperāvit ut irem. 5. Mihi persuadet ne eam. 6. Non est dubium quin velint; voluerint. 7. Nemo dubitābat quin vellent; voluissent. 8. Ei persuāsi ut legi parēret. 9. Non dubium erat quin mihi paruisset. 10. Imperāvi ut amicus iret.

1. He commands that we go; bear; be borne. 2. There is no doubt they will go. 3. He persuaded me to believe. 4. I had commanded him to go. 5. There is no doubt of his having gone.

VOCABULARY. 42.

Aspersus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>splattered, sprinkled.</i>
Aurōra, -æ, F.	<i>goddess of morning, morning.</i>
Chemia, -æ, F.	<i>chemistry.</i>
Capto, 1, -āvī, -ātum, tr.	<i>catch at, strive to catch.</i>

¹ Omit process of, and render — *destillatio solidōrum volatiliū.*

² *Exsiccut.*

³ *Res.*

⁴ *Ut conservent.*

⁵ *Ut minuan.*

⁶ *Ut comminutiōnem earum faciiliōrem faciant.*

Defessus, -a, -um, adj.	tired out, weary.
Debilis, -e, adj.	feeble, infirm.
Elicio, 3, -ui, -itum, tr.	draw out, lure forth.
Formica, -æ, F.	ant.
Incensus, -a, -um, adj.	incensed, angry.
Lutum, -i, N.	mud, mire.
Macer, macra, macrum, adj.	haggard, lean, emaciated.
Mundo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	cleanse, make clean.
Opus, -eris, N.	work, task.
Postrēmo, adv.	at last.
Pannōsus, -a, -um, adj.	ragged, full of patches.
Proavia, -æ, F.	great-grandmother.
Quisquiliæ, -ārum, F.	trash, filth.
Quamobrem, conj.	wherefore.
Recenter, adv.	recently.
Rufus, -a, -um, adj.	red, reddish, tawny.
Vivus, -a, -um, adj.	live, living.
Verbero, -ōnis, M.	scoundrel, rascal.

EXERCISE. 105.

Making Formic Spirits fifty years ago.

1. Quinquaginta annis abhinc Germānus medicamentarius valde incensus in officinā sedēbat. 2. Causa iræ hæc erat. 3. Tribus diēbus ante servo imperaverat ut libras quattuor spiritus formicārum quam celerrime¹ parāret. Quamobrem servum rus miserat ut duas libras vivārum formicārum rufārum colligeret, et eum jusserat ne rediret sine formicis. 5. Tertia aurōra jam reverterat, nondum autem ille servus. 6. Postrēmo, occāsu solis tertii diēi, defessus, macer, claudus altero² pede, æger toto corpore,³ pulverulentus, luto aspersus, pannōsus, ille miserimus mortalium in officinā domini claudicābat. 7. Tum dominus, plenus iræ, magnā voce exclamāvit: “Verbero miserrime, ubi fuisti? Cur morabāris tamdiu? Nonne imperāvi ut quam celerrime redires?” 8. S. Certe quidem sic imperasti.⁴ Etiam imperāsti⁴ autem ne ipse redirem sine formicis. Totum fere tēpus istas formicās rufas cap-

¹ Quam celerrime, as soon as possible.² Lamē in one foot.³ Sick in his whole body.⁴ For imperavisti.

tābam. 9. D. Tres totos dies consumēbas duas libras tantum capiens! Istam fabulam narra proaviae, ne mihi. Ego non credam. 10. S. Tamen vera est. Nonne rufas formīcas imperasti ut caperam? D. Certe. S. Et vivas? D. Certe, et mandatas ab omnibus quisquiliis? D. Certe. 11. S. Debes igitur mihi credere. Primum enim invenire tantum numerum rufarum difficile est; deinde multo difficilius est capere vivas. Multas interfeci captans, multae mortuae sunt captae, multae dum mundabantur. 12. D. Bene explicare potes. Quot libras autem habes? S. Duas tresve. D. Rufane omnes? S. Omnes. D. Vivane? 13. S. Sic puto;—erant vivae paucis horis abhinc;—ego autem vix vivo sum. 14. D. [Inspectans cum magnā cūrā]. Pleraque vivae sunt: Hec tempore tibi ignoscam. I nunc et spiritum mihi quam celerrime para.

EXERCISE. 106.

1. To prepare formic spirits fifty years ago was a difficult task. 2. The servant was ordered to collect two pounds of live red ants. 3. He was then commanded to cleanse them from all filth, and use the following formula: 4. "Take two pounds of recently collected live red ants, four pounds each of spirits of rectified wine and spring water. 5. Draw off four pounds by distilling¹ over a slow fire." 6. This formula is not in the American pharmacopœia. 7. By the aid of chemistry the druggist now prepares formic spirits in a much easier way. 8. Chemistry has furnished him many valuable remedies.

CHAPTER XLV.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE—CONTINUED.

232. PURPOSE is also often expressed in Latin by means of a relative pronoun followed by the subjunctive: Misit filium qui medicum consuleret, *he sent his son to consult the physician.*

¹ Destillando leni igne.

233. The ablative is often used to denote a *characteristic or quality*. When thus used it is modified by an adjective: *summā virtūte juvenis*, a young man *of the highest virtue*; *Medicus magno rerum usu*, a physician *of great experience*.

234. This is sometimes called the *descriptive ablative*.

235. The genitive also has a similar use: *medicamentum magni pretii*, medicine *of great value*; *vir maximī consilii*, a man *of very great prudence*.

VOCABULARY. 43.

Cribrum, -i, n.	...	sieve.
Culter, -tri, m.	...	knife.
Flexilis, -e, adj.	...	flexible.
Febrilis, -e, adj.	...	producing fever.
Ingredior, -di, -gressus sum, dep.	...	enter, begin
Inæquālis, -e, adj.	...	unequal, uneven.
Lamina, -æ, f.	...	plate, blade, layer.
Mola, -æ, f.	...	mill.
Macula, -æ, f.	...	spot, mesh in net or sieve.
Metior, -īri. -ītus sum, dep. tr.	...	measure.
Tenuitas, -ātis, f.	...	fineness, thinness.

EXERCISE. 107.

1. Agricola misit puerum qui medicum arcessiret. 2. Medicus arcessītus est qui agricolæ filiam viseret. 3. Medicus ipse non venit, sed remisit hoc præscriptum quod ægram sanāret: 4. "Sumat¹ ægra quinix quindecim grana antequam paroxysmus febrilis ingreditur." 5. Mola medicamentaria est instrumentum quo medicamenta comminuantur.² 6. Medicus servo dedit pistillum et mortarium quibus medicamenta contunderet.² 7. Medicamentarii habent cribra inæquālibus maculis quæ tenuitatem pulverum metiantur. 8. Spatula est culter laminā latā et flexili quo medici præparatiōnes moveant et misceant. 9. Agricolæ filius in officinā venit qui magnesiæ citrātis liquōrem emeret. 10. Dominus misit adiutōrem, juvenem parvo medicamentōrum usu,³ qui liquōrem parāret.

¹ Let the patient take.² Sub. after rel. of purpose.³ Of little experience in drugs.

CHAPTER XLVI.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE CONTINUED—UT AND NE.

IN the last few lessons the subjunctive with *ut* has been used to express *purpose*.

236. It is also often used with *ut* to denote *result*. Examine the following:

1. Nitricum acidum est tam forte ut ferrum exedat, *nitric acid is so strong that it eats away iron*.

2. Tanta vis venēni fuit ut virum statim interficeret, *so great was the strength of the poison that it killed the man immediately*.

3. Accidit ut medicus non venīret, *it happened that the physician did not come*.

237. Examine also the following:

1. Timeo ut medicus veniat, *I fear that the doctor will not come or is not coming*.

2. Timeo ut medicus venerit, *I fear the doctor has not come*.

3. Timēbam ut medicus venisset, *I feared the doctor had not come*.

4. Timeo ne veniat, *I fear that he is coming or will come*.

5. Timeo ne venerit, *I fear that he has come*.

6. Timui ne venisset, *I feared that he had come*.

238. Observe that after verbs of *fearing*, *ut* is translated *that not*, and *ne*, *that*.

VOCABULARY. 44.

Aquæductus, -us, M. *aqueduct*.

Aufugio, 3, -fūgi, intr. *flee, run away*.

Colluvies, -ēi, F. *filth, dirt, washing together of filth*.

Cælum, -i, N. *sky, heaven*.

Contagiōsus, -a, -um, adj. *contagious*.

Decido, 3, -īdi, —, intr. *fall down, fall from*.

Definio, 4, -īvi, -ītum, tr. *define*.

Fractūra, -æ, F. *fracture, crack*.

Gelu, -us, N. *frost, cold*.

Germen, -inis, N. *germ*.

Investigo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>trace out, find.</i>
Levigatio, -ōnis, F.	<i>levigation, trituration of moist substances.</i>
Pestilens, -entis, adj.	<i>pestilent, deadly.</i>
Pestis, -is, F.	<i>pestilence, plague, epidemic.</i>
Perterreo, 2, -ui, -itum, tr.	<i>frighten greatly, terrify.</i>
Rigidus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>stiff, severe, hard.</i>

EXERCISE. 108.

1. Accidit ut multi in quādam urbe periculōse aegri simul fierent. 2. Tam multi aegri erant ut validi aegros non possent curāre. 3. Nonnulli timēbant ne morbus esset febris flava, cholera Asiatica, vel aliqua alia pestis mortifera. 4. Tam pestilens erat morbus ut coercēri nullis remediis posset. 5. Mox cives ita perterriti sunt ut omnes, qui poterant, urbe aufugerent. 6. Ruri manēbant donec gelu tam rigidum decidit e cōelo ut omnia germina morbi interficeret. 7. Secūtum¹ est ut causam pestis investigārent. 8. Vis morbi fecerat ut hæc investigatio acrior esset. 9. Multis aqua in aquæductu impūra visa est. 10. Quid effēcit ut impūra esset? 11. Fractūra effēcerat ut colluvies cloācæ in aquæductum infunderet. 12. Tota urbs etiam tam immunda fuit ut valetūdo civium non posset bona esse.

1. It happened that levigation was under discussion.² 2. What is levigation, inquired the master. 3. It was necessary that some one should define the word. 4. Many were asked to define it, but were unable. 5. At last it was defined as follows:³ 6. Levigation is the perfect trituration of moist substances.⁴

239. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Colluvies*, from *colluere*, to wash thoroughly, or cleanse.
2. *Collutorium*, from *colluere*, to wash, a mouth wash.
3. *Clarificatio*, from *clarus*, clear, and *facere* to make, making clear.
4. *Contagiōsus*, from *cum*, with, and *tangere*, to touch, touching together.

¹ It followed, or the next thing was.

² Ut livigatio explicarētur.

³ Sic.

⁴ Madidārum rērum.

5. *Decanthatio*, *de*, from, and *canthus*, brim, from the brim, a pouring from the brim, racking off.

6. *Pestiferous*, from *pestis*, pest, and *ferre*, to bear, pest-bearing.

CHAPTER XLVII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE CONTINUED—CUM.

240. *Cum* is used with the subjunctive in three kinds of dependent clauses, *temporal*, *causal* and *concessive*.

241. *Rule of Syntax*.—*Cum* (quum) *temporal*, meaning *when* or *while*, takes the imperfect or pluperfect in the subjunctive to mark the time of the action in the principal clause, as:

1. *Cum medicus venisset, æger convaluerat*, *when the physician had come, the patient had recovered*.

2. *Cum æger febri laborāret, medicus venit*, *while the patient was suffering from fever, the physician came*.

242. *Rule of Syntax*.—*Cum causal*, meaning *since*, takes the subjunctive: as,—*Cum omnia fere medicamenta stomachum lædant*, *since nearly all drugs injure the stomach*.

243. *Rule of Syntax*.—*Cum concessive*, meaning *though*, takes the subjunctive: as,—*Cum tu non intelligas, tamen verum est*.

VOCABULARY. 45.

Aliquot, indecl. adj.	several, a few, not many.
Auctus, -us, M.	increase, growth.
Benzīnum, -i, N.	benzine.
Bisulphidum, -i, N.	bisulphide.
Consido, 3, -ēdi, -sessum, intr.	sit down, take a seat.
Colatūra, -æ, F.	filtration.
Clarificatio, -ōnis, F.	clarification.
Chartaceus, -a, -um, adj.	of paper, paper.
Diuturnus, -a, -um, adj.	of long continuance, long.
Elasticus, -a, -um, adj.	elastic, stretching.
Fermentum, -i, N.	leaven, cause of ferment.
Fluor, -ōris, M.	fluidity, flowing, flux.

Gelatīna, -æ, F.	<i>gelatine.</i>
Interventio, -ōnis, F.	<i>intervention.</i>
Pulverizo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>pulverize.</i>
Pulpa, -æ, F.	<i>pulp.</i>
Redigo, 3 (re and ago), -ēgi, -actum, tr., . .	<i>drive back, reduce.</i>
Sedimentum, -ī, N.	<i>settling, sinking down, sediment.</i>

EXERCISE. 109.

1. Cum magister consedisset, multa ex discipulis quæsiuit. 2. Quomodo interventiōne quædam genera medicamentōrum pulverizātis? 3. Cum nemo alius respondere posset, hoc responsum dedit parva puella: 4. Pulverizare aliquam rem interventiōne, est eam rem in pulverem redigere usu aliū rēi,—ut camphoram usu alcoholis. 5. Cum pueri hoc responsum clarum audivissent, ignorantie eos valde puduit. 6. Tum magister iterum quæsiuit: Quum aliquot res medicamentariæ vim solvendī¹ habeant, quæ optimæ sunt ordine? 7. Cum unus puer responsum sciret, tamen tacēbat pudore! 8. Eadem puella, cum permodesta esset, tamen clarā voce respondit: Res, quæ vim solvendi habent, hoc in ordine nomināmus,—aqua, alcohol, glycerinum, æther, benzīnum, chloroformum, bisulphidum carbōnis, acida, olea. 9. Cum sic puella respondisset, omnes illi pueri aures crexerunt, quasi illud responsum suum etiam fuisset. 10. Tum iterum magister: Quid bisulphidum carbōnis et benzīnum solvet? 11. Bisulphidum carbōnis gummi elasticum et similia optime solvet; benzīnum, olea, pingues res, et similes.

1. Since you are all here to learn, answer without delay. 2. What does clarification mean? 3. Though perhaps several modest pupils knew, no one answered. 4. What? Does no one know a method of separating² solid from liquid substances without filtration? 5. When he had waited a short time, he said: 6. "Since you cannot answer, I will tell you. 7. There are eight principal methods of clarification without filtration:—by heat, by increase of fluidity, by the use of albumen, by the use of gelatine, by the use

¹ Lit., have the power of dissolving; are solvents.

² Modum separandi solidas a liquidis rebus.

of milk, by paper pulp, by fermentation, and by long-continued settling. 8. Remember these methods."

For Translation (Extracts from Seneca).

1. Nihil æque sanitatem impedit quam remediõrum crebra mutatio. Non venit vulnus ad cicatricem, in quo medicamenta temptantur.

2. Fastidientis stomachi¹ est multa degustare, quæ, ubi varia sunt et diversa, inquinant, non alunt.

3. Non perveni ad sanitatem, neque perveniam quidem : delenta magis quam remedia podagræ meæ compõno, contentus, si rarius accedit et si minus verminatur. Vestris quidem pedibus comparatus debilis cursor sum.

CHAPTER XLVIII.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE—CONTINUED.

Indirect Question.

244. RULE OF SYNTAX.—*Indirect questions take the subjunctive, as :*

Direct.

1. Ubi sis? *where are you ?*
2. Ubi eras? *where were you ?*

Indirect.

1. Scio ubi sis *I know where you are.*
2. Scii ubi esses *I knew where you were.*

Examine the following :

1. Scio ubi sis, fueris, *I know where you are, have been or were.*
2. Sciam ubi sis, fueris, *I shall know where you are, have been, or were.*
3. Scii ubi sis, fueris, *I have known where you are, have been, or were.*

¹ It is characteristic of a dainty appetite.

4. Sciero ubi sis, fueris, *I shall have known where you are, have been, or were.*

5. Sciebam ubi esses, fuisses, *I knew where you were, had been.*

6. Scii ubi esses, fuisses, *I knew where you were, had been.*

7. Scieram ubi esses, fuisses, *I had known where you were, had been.*

245. Observe that the indirect question is translated like the indicative.

246. Notice also how these examples illustrate the rule for the sequence of tenses.

VOCABULARY. 46.

Amotio, -ōnis, F.	<i>displacement, removal.</i>
Angustus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>narrow.</i>
Decanthatio, -ōnis, F.	<i>a pouring off, racking.</i>
Effectus, -us, M.	<i>effect, power.</i>
Fundus, -i, M.	<i>bottom.</i>
Formo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>form, mould.</i>
Lotio, -ōnis, F.	<i>a washing.</i>
Maternus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>maternal, mother.</i>
Solubilis, -e, adj.	<i>soluble.</i>
Saturātus, -a, -um, partic. adj.	<i>saturated, filled.</i>
Sedimen, -inis, N.	<i>sediment.</i>
Sedo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>cause to settle, or sink.</i>
Sedāta res	<i>a precipitate.</i>
Unde, adv.	<i>whence.</i>
Vasum, -i, N.	<i>vessel.</i>

EXERCISE. 110.

1. Hodie quærēmus quomodo fluidæ res a solidis separentur.
 2. Primum explicabimus quid in arte medicamentariâ vocabulum *lotio* significet. 3. Medicamentarius liquidum solido sæpe superfundit ut partem solubilem eluat: hoc *lotio* appellātur. 4. Scis-ne quæ decanthatio sit? 5. Decanthatio est effusio liquōris ut sedimen in fundo vasi relinquātur. 6. Pauci forsā clare intelligunt quid intersit inter rem sedātam et sedimen. 7. Quum quærerētur de crystallis, nemo potuit dicere quæ esset oriō eōrum, vel utrum ex aridis an liquidis rebus pararentur. 8. Nemo sciit utrum crys-

talli pararentur fusione, sublimatione, an manu fabricarentur! 9. Cum de his rebus facilibus nihil scirent, rogati sunt utrum possent explicare quid *maternus liquor* significaret. 10. *Maternus liquor*, aliquis respondit, est liquidum quod manet postquam crystalli formati sunt. 11. Rectum responsum utrum dederit conjecturam nescio. 12. Quid *expressio* significet vix necesse est explicare, et tamen explicabo. 13. *Expressio* est separatio liquidorum a solidis per vim.

1. Explain what a percolator is. 2. Tell us where you have seen a percolator. 3. Do you remember what the liquid is called which comes from the percolator, saturated with the soluble part of the drug? 4. Explain, if you please, why percolation is also called displacement. 5. Do you know why a glass percolator is the best for common use? 6. When you are preparing fluid extracts, explain why a tall, narrow percolator is desirable. 7. Explain why, when you percolate a drug, you ought to pour the moist powder through a coarse¹ sieve.

CHAPTER XLIX.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE—CONTINUED.

Wishes and Conditions.

247. *Rule of Syntax.*—In wishes and conditions the present subjunctive is used of what *may be* fulfilled, the imperfect subjunctive of what *is not* true, the pluperfect subjunctive of what *was not* true. The same mood is regularly employed in the conclusion of such conditional sentences:

Examine the following:

1. Utinam medicus veniat! *would that the doctor would come!*
I wish the doctor would come! O, that the doctor would come!

¹ Cribrum maculis crassis.

2. Si medicus veniat, puero medicet, *if the doctor should come he would cure my boy.*

3. Utinam medicus adesset! *O, that the doctor were here!*

4. Si medicus adesset, letus essem, *if the doctor were here I should be glad.*

5. Utinam medicus adfuisset! *would that the doctor had been here!*

6. Si medicus adfuisset, puero medicavisset, *if the doctor had been here he would have cured my boy.*

VOCABULARY. 47.

Absorbeo, 2, -ui and -psi, -ptum, tr.	absorb.
Aptus, -a, -um, adj.	fit, suitable, adapted to.
Æquabiliter, adv.	equally, evenly.
Aquōsus, -a, -um, adj.	watery, abounding in water.
Campāna, -æ, f.	bell.
Cito, adv.	quickly, speedily.
Compērio, 4, -ui, -pertum, tr.	ascertain, find out.
Cesso, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr.	cease, stop, loiter.
Krameria, -æ, f.	krameria.
Madefacio, 3, -ēci, -factum, tr.	wet, moisten.
Obeo, 4, -ii, -itum, intr. and irreg.	go against, go to meet, die.
Rarus, -a, -um, adj.	thin, porous, spongy.
Recupero 1, -ā i, -ātum, tr.	recover, get back, regain.
Seligo, 3, -ēgi, -lectum, tr.	select, choose.

EXERCISE 111.

1. Si fluida extracta velis parāre, altum, et rectum percolatōrem seligas; si acrem tinctūrā, percolatōrem in formam campānæ redactum et latiōrem seligas. 2. Si qualitātem et natūrā medicamenti, quod vellet percolāre, diligentius inspexisset, aptiorem percolatōrem seligisset. 3. Si mihi sex unciae krameriæ essent, docērem te quomodo tinctūrā krameriæ parāres. 4. Si pulverem madefacias menstruo antequam incipis percolāre, multo facilius et citius percoles. 5. Si ratiōnem hujus rēi non intelligis, pharmacopœiam cum curā majōre lege. 6. Si pulverem in percolatōrem recte pressisses, menstruum lente et æquabiliter descendisset. 7. Si medicamenta rara sint et menstruum aquōsum,

moderāte primas; si autem menstruum valde alcoholicum sit, firmitus primas. 8. Si nēscias quid mēstruum ōptimum sit, necesse sit ut aliquot menstrua tentes. 9. Utinam scivissem quam aegrētus amicus fuisset! 10. Utinam medicum citius arcessivissem! 11. Si medicus citius venisset, amicus forte non obiisset. 12. Utinam atra nox abiret, et mane clarum adesset!

1. If you would like¹ to know how much menstruum a powder will absorb² and retain² after percolation ceases, you should try to ascertain by experiment. 2. If you should wish to recover the absorbed³ menstrua, you could do this by distillation. 3. If I had⁴ the apparatus and a few ounces of fresh rose-blossoms, I would teach you how to prepare² officinal rose-water. 4. If the boy had known how many officinal waters there were,² he would probably have repeated a few of the fourteen names. 5. If I knew how to prepare² anise and cinnamon waters, I would tell you. 6. O that I had known how sick he was!² 7. Would that the surgeon would come!⁵ 8. O that I knew what would cure² my boy!

CHAPTER L.

THE SUBJUNCTIVE—CONTINUED.

248. *The Hortatory subjunctive* is used in exhortations and commands.

Examine the following:—

Consulāmus medicum, *let us consult a physician.*

Capiat grana decem ter die, *let him take ten grains three times a day.*

Sumas pilulam quininæ alternā horā, *take a quinine pill every other hour.*

Nihil venēni ceperis, *take no poison.*

¹ Velis scire quantum menstrui. ² Indirect questions; use subjunctive.

³ Absorpta. ⁴ Si mihi essent apparatus et pauca unciae recentium florum rosarum.

⁵ Pres. subj.,—veniat!

Repugnantia medicamenta ne miscueris, *do not mix incompatible drugs.*

Ne nimium magnam dosim capias, *do not take too large a dose.*

249. The present and perfect subjunctive are used with scarcely any difference in meaning.

250. In negative commands the perfect subjunctive is generally used.

251. The subjunctive of desire is the usual form in Latin prescriptions.

All of the sentences for translation in this lesson are taken from a collection of Latin prescriptions written by English physicians.

The vocabulary will be found after the exercises.

EXERCISE. 112.

1. Detrahātur e brachio sanguis ad uncias decem statim. 2. Venæsectio fiat ut sanguinis unciae quinque fluant. 3. Statim abradātur capillitium, et cucurbitulæ eruentæ nuchæ applicentur. 4. Cucurbitulæ cum scarificatiōne parti thorācis dolenti¹ pro re natā² admoveantur, et sanguis ad uncias octo exsugātur. 5. Hirudines viginti quattuor statim lumbis admoveantur, et postquam remōtæ sunt, cataplasma emolliens applicētur. 6. Parti thorācis superiōri emplastrum lyttæ admoveatur, et post vesicatiōnem applicētur cerātum sabīnæ, ut ulcus perpetuum fīat. Quando flaxus cessat, æger hoc præscripto utātur: Recipe cerāti sabīnæ, et unguenti lyttæ, partes æquāles. 7. Si valde urgeat dyspnœa, applicētur emplastrum lyttæ, et fiat ulcus perpetuum ope unguenti sabīnæ.

1. Let a blistering paper be applied to the occiput. Dress³ the blistered part with savin ointment. 2. Apply to the neck, where it is in pain,⁴ a plaster of cantharides. 3. Let three leeches be applied to the forehead. 4. Let blood be drawn from the arm, and on the same day, after a few hours, or on the following day,

¹ Present participle of *doleo*: to the painful part of the chest.

² *Pro re nata*,—occasionally, or, as occasion may require.

³ *Curavēris partem exulcerātam.*

⁴ *Quā dolet.*

two hours after a light dinner,¹ let the patient take an emetic powder. 5. Do not take more than an ounce.

VOCABULARY. 48.

Detraho, 3, -āxi, -actum, tr.	draw, take away.
Abrādo, 3, -āsi, -āsum, tr.	shave, cut away.
Capillitium, -i, N.	hair of the head.
Applico, 1, -āvi, ātum, tr.	apply, attach.
Admoveo, 2, -ōvi, -ōtum, tr.	apply, move near.
Hirūdo, -inis, F.	leech, bloodsucker.
Dyspnœa, -æ, F.	difficulty of breathing.
Emolliens, -entis, adj.	emollient, softening, soothing.
Extraho, 3, -āxi, -āctum, tr.	draw out, extract.
Lumbus, -i, M.	loin.
Lytta, -æ, F.	a blistering insect.
Fluxus, -us, M.	a flowing, flux.
Ops, opis, F.	aid, help, riches, wealth.
Scarificatio, -ōnis, F.	scarification, cutting slightly.
Nucha, -æ, F.	nape of the neck.
Thorax, -ācis, M.	breast, chest, thorax.
Venæsectio, -onis, F.	venesection, cutting a vein.
Vesicatorius, -a, -um, adj.	blistering.
Prandium, i-, N.	dinner, breakfast.

252. Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Capillitium*, from *caput*, head, and *pilus*, hair, hair of the head.

2. *Capiplenium*, from *caput*, and *plenum*, full, head-full, heaviness in the head, a variety of catarrh.

3. *Capitulivium*, from *caput*, and *lavāre*, to wash, a bath for the head.

4. *Capitipurgia*, from *caput*, and *purgāre*, to cleanse, purging, or cleansing the head.

5. *Dyspnœa*, from the Greek word *dus*, "with difficulty," and *pneo*, "I breathe," difficulty of breathing.

6. *Dysphagia*, from *dus*, and *phago*, "I eat," difficulty in swallowing.

¹ Duābus horis post leve prandium.

7. *Dysphonia*, from *dus*, and *phônē*, "the voice," difficulty in speaking, imperfect pronunciation.

8. *Dysthanatos*, from *dus*, and *thānātos*, "death," that which causes a painful death.

9. *Lumbāgo*, from *lumbi*, "the loins," pain in the loins.

CHAPTER LI.

THE IMPERATIVE.

REVIEW the present and learn the future imperative, active and passive of the regular and irregular verbs.

253. The imperative is used in commands and entreaties: *As*,—*consulite vobīs*, *prospicite patriæ*, *conservāte vos*, *consult for yourselves*, *look out for the country*, *preserve yourselves*.

Te ipsum concute, *examine yourself*.

254. A negative command, or prohibition, is generally expressed by *ne* with the second person of the perfect subjunctive, as was stated in the preceding lesson. *Noli* with the infinitive is also often used: *As*,—*Noli putare*, *do not suppose* (be unwilling to suppose).

EXERCISE. 113.

1. Tere oleum cum mucilagine donec probe coiverint, tum sensim adde decoctum, ut fiat enema. 2. Cochleare parvum ter quaterve die exhibe, si convulsio vel spasmus urgeatur.¹ 3. Noli plus sex uncias sanguinis extrahere. 4. Noli tantum sanguinis emittere quantum medici antique. 5. Ne tantum sanguinis emiseris ut æger valde palleat vel languescat. 6. Haustum effervescentem continua, sicut jamjam parātum. 7. Coque igne leni ad libram unam, sub finem coctionem glycyrrhizæ radicis contusæ drachmas duas adde, et cola: cujus æger cochlearia tria ampla ter die capiat.

1. Give as large² a dose as can be taken on the point of a knife frequently during the day. 2. Bruise into a mass, divide into

¹ Urgeatur, be troublesome.

² Tantum dōsis quantum cultri apice capi potest.

thirty pills. 3. Take half a drachm of extract of cicuta, and make fifteen pills and roll them in hemlock dust. Send them in a paper box. 4. Take three drachms of cinchona and divide into twelve equal parts. 5. Let the patient take one of these parts, every¹ second or third hour, in a small cupful² of fresh cow's milk, during the absence³ of the fever. 6. Take an ounce of prepared chalk and sprinkle it from cotton on the excoriated⁴ parts.

VOCABULARY. 49.

Coctio, -ōnis, F.	cooking, boiling.
Continuo, 1, -ā, -ī, -ātum tr.	continue, proceed, keep on.
Convulsio, -ōnis, F.	convulsion, fit.
Coeo, 4, -īvi and -ii, -itum, intr.	combine, unite.
Enema, -ātis, N.	clyster, injection.
Exhibeo, 2, -ui, -itum, tr.	give to, show.
Languesco, 3, -ui, — intr.	grow faint, languish.
Effervescens, -entis, partic.	effervescent, bubbling.
Pallesco, 3, -ui, — intr.	turn pale, lose color.
Pyxis, -idis, F.	box.
Vaccīnus, -a, -um, adj.	of or from a cow.
Gossipium, -ī.	cotton tree, cotton.
Excorio, 1, tr.	remove the skin.
Jamjam, adv.	now, already.

CHAPTER LII.

THE INFINITIVE.

LEARN the infinitives of the regular and irregular verbs.

255. It will be seen from the following illustrations that the Latin infinitive is used essentially the same as the English infinitive :

Errāre humānum est, *to err is human.*

Turpe est mentīri, *to lie (lying) is base.*

Latīne loqui didicit, *he learned to speak Latin.*

¹ Secunda vel tertia quaque hora.

² Ex cyatho parvo.

³ Absente febre.

⁴ In partes excoriatas.

Nemo mortem effugere potest, *no one is able to escape death.*

256. *The Infinitive with Subject-Accusative. Rule of Syntax.*
—The infinitive, with subject-accusative, is used with verbs and other expressions of *saying, knowing, thinking, perceiving, and the like.*

257. *Direct Discourse.*

Medicus est, *he is a physician.*

Quinīna amāra est, *quinine is bitter.*

Sapiens est, *he is wise.*

Nauta morbum periculōsum contraxit, *the sailor contracted a dangerous disease.*

258. *Indirect Discourse.*

Dicit se medicum esse, *he says that he is a physician* [lit.—*he says himself to be a physician*].

Sentimus quinīnam amāram esse, *we perceive that quinine is bitter* [lit., *we perceive quinine to be bitter*].

Putat se sapientem esse, *he thinks that he is wise* [lit., *he thinks himself to be wise*].

Rumor est nautam periculōsum morbum contraxisse, *there is a report that the sailor contracted a dangerous disease* [lit., *there is a report the sailor to have contracted a dangerous disease*].

259. Notice that there is no word in the Latin sentence which corresponds to the English word *that* in the translation.

Tenses of the Infinitive.

260. *Rule of Syntax.*—The present, the perfect or the future infinitive is used in indirect discourse, according as the time indicated is PRESENT, PAST or FUTURE with reference to the verb of SAYING, etc., by which the indirect discourse is introduced, as :

cadit, *he is falling,* dicit, } se cadere, { *he says he is falling.*
dixit, } { *he said he was falling.*

cadēbat, *he was falling,* } dicit, } se cecidissee, { *he says,* } *he was falling.*
cecidit, *he fell,* } dixit, } { *he said,* } *he fell, had fallen.*
cecidērat, *he had fallen,*

cadet, *he will fall*, { *dicit,* } se casūrum [esse], { *he says he shall fall,*
dixit, } { *he said he should fall.*

261. Observe that the tenses of the infinitive are not *absolute*, but relate to the *time of the verb on which they depend*.

262. Subordinate clauses of the indirect discourse take the subjunctive, as:

Clamitābat, si ille adesset, ventūros esse, *he cried out that they would come if he were present.*

Ferunt hominem, quem viderim, clarum medicum esse, *they say that the man whom I saw is a famous physician.*

EXERCISE. 114.

1. Constat¹ medicos centum annis abhinc solitos esse sanguinem detrahere causā levissimā. 2. Ferunt² siquis dolōrem capitis, tormina ventris, febriculam levem, contusiōnem malam, claudam manum vel pedem, vel aliquem fere alium morbum vulnusve habuerit, solitos esse sanguinem pleno rivo extrahere, hirudines multos alicui parti corporis applicāre, vel cruentas cucurbitulas admovēre. 3. Videntur putavisse morbum sine sanguinis emissiōne vix posse curārī. 4. Dicitur medicum scalpellum, instrumentum utilissimum, die nocteque semper secum habuisse. 5. Libri veteres de medicīnā demonstrant hęc vera esse. 6. Amīcus dicit se librum veterem plenum præscriptionum de sectiōne venarum habēre. 7. Amīcus idem dicit se invenisse hęc præscripta et multa similia in illo libro: 8. "Si primæ venæsectiōni non cedat morbus, tum repetātur. 9. Si dolor perstiterit ad latus, mittantur sanguinis uncie viginti e brachio. 10. Si convulsio redeat, haud aliter,³ detrahātur sanguis per cucurbitulas tres."

1. They say that many years ago doctors were more fond⁴ of blood-letting than now. 2. It is said that they carried a sharp lancet always ready⁵ for venesection; 3. and that, if a patient was not already dead,⁶ they were accustomed to cut him to pieces

¹ Used here as an impersonal verb—it is agreed, or is clear: lit.—"it stands together."

² They say—dicunt.

³ Not otherwise.

⁴ Amantiores emissiōnis sanguinis.

⁵ Parātum venæsectiōni.

⁶ Jam mortuus esset.

to revive¹ him. 4. I have heard, but hardly believe the story, that the old doctors always carried with them a great supply² of leeches. 5. Many supposed that they used³ leeches to draw blood from the bodies of their patients, in order that they might themselves⁴ draw money from their⁵ purses. 6. A friend who has had experience says that the present generation⁶ of doctors needs no leeches,—that their bills⁷ stick closer to the pocket-book than leeches to the skin.

VOCABULARY. 50.

Arcte, adv.	<i>closely, tightly.</i>
Concīdo, 3, -īdi, -issum, tr.	<i>cut up, cut to pieces.</i>
Curo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>care, take care of, cure, dress.</i>
Demonstro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>point out, show, prove.</i>
Emissio, -ōnis, F.	<i>letting out, emission.</i>
Febricula, -æ, F.	<i>slight fever.</i>
Libellus, -i, M.	<i>small writing, list.</i>
Libellus rationarius	<i>bill.</i>
Marsupium, -i, N.	<i>purse.</i>
Persto, 1, -stiti, -stātum, intr.	<i>persist continue.</i>
Peracūtus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>very sharp.</i>
Rationarius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>relating to accounts.</i>
Rivus, -i, M.	<i>small stream.</i>
Redūco, 3, -xi, -ctum, tr.	<i>lead or bring back, restore.</i>
Sectio, -ōnis, F.	<i>cutting.</i>
Sæculum, -i, N.	<i>age, race, generation</i>
Tormen, -inis, N. [used only in plur.]	<i>gripes, pain in the bowels.</i>

263. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Brachiocubital*, from *brachium*, arm, and *cubitus*, elbow; that which belongs to both the arm and elbow.

2. *Brachiotomy*, from *brachium*, and *tomē*, incision; amputation of the arm.

3. *Brachiorrheuma*, from *brachium*, arm, and *rheuma*, rheumatism; rheumatism of the arm.

¹ Ut eum in vitam reducerent.² Magnam vim hirudinum.³ Usos esse hirudinibus quibus extraherent; rel. of purpose. ⁴ Ut ipsi.⁵ Ex eorum marsupiis.⁶ Sæculum.⁷ Libellos rationarios adhærere.

4. *Convulsion*, from *cum*, with, and *vellere*, to tear, to pull together; a violent and involuntary contraction of muscles which usually contract only under the influence of the will.

5. *Convulsionaire*, a name given to those in the last century who had, or pretended to have, convulsions produced by religious impulses.

6. *Ventricle*, from *venter*, belly, and *culus*, a termination, meaning little; *little-belly*, a name given in anatomy to various parts.

7. *Ventriloquism*, from *venter*, and *loqui*, to speak; speaking in the stomach or belly.

8. *Ventripotent*, from *venter*, and *potens*, powerful or large; *big-bellied*, or having a large abdomen.

CHAPTER LIII.

263. PARTICIPLES—ABLATIVE ABSOLUTE

LEARN the participles of the regular and irregular verbs.

264. The present participle is declined like an adjective of the third declension ending in *ns*, see 71.

265. All other participles are declined like *fluidus, a, um* (33).

266. Participles denote time, as *present, past* or *future*, with respect to the time of the verb in their clause.

Examine the following:

1. Bibens venēnūm { moritur, *he dies,*
moriētur, *he will die,* } *from drinking poison.*
mortuus est, *he died,*

2. Camphoram valde redolens, *smelling strongly of camphor.*

3. Fluidum in modulum ferreum calefactum, sebo illitum, infunde, *pour the liquid into an iron measure which has been warmed and smeared with tallow.*

4. Cruciātus doloribus non poterat dormire, (because) *racked by pains he could not sleep.*

5. *Medicus venit tibi succursūrus, the doctor has come to help you.*

267. Observe how the participle is translated in the foregoing examples—

268. Examine the following uses of the *Ablative Absolute* :—

1. *Medicamento sumpto, convaluit, when he had taken the medicine he recovered.* [The medicine having been taken.]

2. *Medicus, curatiōne ægri desperatā, domum rediit, the physician, since he despaired of the cure of his patient, returned home,* [The cure of the patient being despaired of.]

3. *Æger convalescet, febri revertente, the patient will recover though the fever returns.* [The fever returning.]

4. *Empirico arcessito, amicus moriētur, if the quack be summoned, our friend will die.* [The quack being summoned.]

5. *Puer tinctūras præparāvit, patre nec juvante nec præsentē, the boy prepared the tinctures without his father's aid or presence.* [His father neither assisting nor being present.]

Compare in each sentence the Latin and the corresponding translation.

269. Notice in the first sentence that the ablative absolute is used to indicate *time*, in the second a *cause* or *reason*, in the third a *concession*, in the fourth a *condition*, in the fifth an *accompanying circumstance*.

EXERCISE. 115.

1. *Tria genera syrupōrum sunt ;—syrupus simplex e saccharo et aquā constans, syrupus medicātus varias res medicināles continens, syrupus saporātus sapōris¹ causā tantum usurpātus.* 2. *Quot modis syrupos præparas, domine, quæsivit adjutor.* 3. *Dominus breviter considerans respondit quattuor modos officināles esse quibus syrupos præparāret ;²—solutiōne cum calōre, agitatiōne sine calōre, additiōne simplici, digestiōne vel maceratiōne.* 4. *Velim ut paululum auranti syrupi hac formulā pares :—*5. *“Recipe corticum aurantiōrum a substantiā interiōri mundatōrum uncias quattuor.* 6. *Mi-*

¹Sapōris causa, for the sake of the savor.

²Subordinate clause in indirect discourse.

nūtim concēsis¹ affunde vini Gallici albi libras duas cum dimidiā. 7. Digere² per biduum in vase clauso et exprime. 8. Unciis viginti post colatūrā remanentibus³ adde sacchari albissimi libras tres. 9. Semel ebulliēdo⁴ fiat syrupus colōris⁵ flavescentis.” 10. Hanc formulam memoriæ⁶ mandātā tene. 11. Hujus mistūræ, cochlearia quattuor, horis duābus interpositis, sumantur, ut sudatiōnes diminuant. 12. Provisis omnibus, quæ pertinent ad universa genera morborū, ad singulōrum curatiōnes veniam.

1. The physician has come to cure⁷ the disease. 2. Having closely observed⁸ the symptoms of the disease, he wrote this prescription: 3. “If vomiting comes on⁹ let the patient drink, as occasion may require, a wine-glass of infusion of chamomile flowers: 4. When the vomiting has ceased,⁹ let the patient take a sudorific powder.” 5. Having written⁹ another prescription, he added the following directions: 6. “Let the patient take half immediately, and in half an hour¹⁰ the remainder.”

VOCABULARY. 51.

Agitatio, -ōnis, F.	agitation, stirring.
Anthemis, -idis, F.	chamomile.
Digestio, -ōnis, F.	arranging, disposing, digestion.
Dimidia, -æ, F.	half.
Dimidium, -ī, N.	half.
Digero, 3, -gessi -estum, tr.	distribute, arrange, digest.
Diminuo, 3, -ui, -utum, tr.	diminish.
Elābor, 3, elābi, elapsus sum, dep. intr.	slide or slip away, escape.
Ebullio, 4, īvi and -ii, —, tr. and intr.	boil, bubble up.
Flavesco, 3, —, intr.	grow yellow, be yellowish.
Interior, -ōris, adj., compar.	interior, inner.
Mandātum, -i, N.	command, direction.
Provideo, 2, -īdi, -isum, tr. and intr.	provide for, look after, see to.
Perspicio, 3, -xī, -ctum, tr.	see through, observe closely.

¹ Perf. partic. of concido, in dative, agreeing with noun understood, and governed by affunde,—ad in composition taking dative. ² In the imperative.

³ In the dative after adde.

⁴ By boiling.

⁵ Genitive of characteristic.

⁶ Dative.

⁷ Use the future active participle.

⁸ Signis morbi perspectis.

⁹ Abl. abs., vomitu superveniente, vomitu finito, prescripto alio scripto.

¹⁰ Semihōrā elapsā, quod manet.

Sapor, -ōris, M.	taste, savor, relish.
Saporātus, -a, -um, adj.	flavored.
Substantia, -æ, F.	substance.
Sudorificus, -a, -um, adj.	causing sweat, sudorific.
Univēsus, -a, -um,	turned into one, whole, collectively.
Vas, vasis; pl. vasa, -ōrum	vessel.
Vomitus, -us, M.	vomiting.

270. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Calorificient*, from *calor*, heat, and *facere*, to make; having the power of producing heat.

2. *Cochleāre*, from *cochlea*, a snail's shell; a spoon, so called from the resemblance of its bowl to a shell.

3. *Cochleariformis*, from *cochlea*, a shell, and *forma*, shape; shell-shaped or spoon-shaped.

4. *Morbid*, from *morbus*, disease, diseased, or relating to disease.

5. *Morbific*, from *morbus*, and *facere*, to make; causing disease.

6. *Saponaria*, from *sapo*, soap; the juice of this plant forming a lather with water.

7. *Saponariæ Nucleæ*, from *sapo*, soap, and *nux*, nut, soap-nuts; a fruit whose rind has saponaceous qualities.

CHAPTER LIV.

IMPERSONAL VERBS.

MANY verbs, from their meaning, appear only in the *third person singular*.

271. These are called impersonal verbs, as having no personal subject.

272. These verbs may be classified as follows:—

1. Verbs expressing operations of nature and time of day:

Pluit, *it rains*.

Tonat, *it thunders*.

Vesperascit, *it is growing late*.

2. Verbs of feeling :

Miseret me mali tui, *I pity* (it grieves me of) *your misfortune*.

Pudet me tui, *I am ashamed* (it shames me) *of you*.

Pœnitet me stultitiæ meæ, *I repent of* (it repents me of) *my folly*.

3. Verbs which have a phrase or clause as their subject :

Accidit, *it happens*.

Licet tibi exire, *you may go out* (it is permitted you to go out).

Oportet te scire, *you ought to know* (it behooves you to know).

Placuit or placitum est mihi, *I was pleased* (it was pleasing to me).

273. *Rule of Syntax*.—The impersonal verbs miseret, pœnitet, piget, pudet and tædet take the *accusative of the person*, and the *genitive of the object or cause of the feeling*.

EXERCISE. 116.

1. Medicamentarium decet scire quemadmodum omnia genera medicamentorum præparet. 2. Illi puero contigit duos annos in scholam medicinam ire. 3. Multo jucundius puero videbatur patris pecuniam consumere, quam longas formulas discere quibus compositiones medicinæ pararet.¹ 4. Puer, pecuniâ dissipatâ, domum reverterat. 5. Patri amanti placitum erat ut magno negotio suo filium præponeret, et hac spe in illam scholam miserat. 6. Pater lætus eum videt, et, ut solet et decet, cœpit de studiis querere. 7. "Valde mihi placet, mi puer, ut omnia genera compositionum medicinarum didiceris parare, et mox mihi succedere possis. 8. Satis operis in officinâ chemicâ est. Mane crastino incipiēmus." 9. Mane puer venit, et diu laborabat, at frustra;—nullam formulam meminisse, nihil recte facere poterat;—multa autem medicamenta pretiōsa perdēbat. 10. Vesperascēbat cum pater inibat. 11. Attonitus ruīnâ medicamentorum, magnâ voce exclamabat. 12. "Quid facis? Cur medicamenta perdis? Desiste. 13. Nihil-ne omnino didicisti in illâ scholâ nisi pecuniam perdere? 14. Nunc ego te negotium meum docēbo funditus. 15. In cellam

¹Subj. of purpose with the relative, quibus.

descende, verre, cribra, absterge, tere, lava. 16. Hac in scholā aliquid disces; per omnem gradum transibis."

1. It becomes a student to study. 2. He ought to learn how to prepare many compounds. 3. Does it seem right¹ to you that he should spend his father's money and not try to learn? 4. It followed that the son was not put in charge of his father's business. 5. I am disgusted with the boy's folly. 6. What must² we do? 7. What ought² the young man to have done? 8. It was reported that he had studied well, but I am ashamed of his ignorance. 9. You may³ now go home.

VOCABULARY. 52.

Attamen (at and tamen), conj. . . .	<i>but, but yet, for all that.</i>
Abstergeo, 2, -ui, -ērsi, -ersum, tr. . .	<i>wipe off, cleanse.</i>
Æquus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>right, just.</i>
Cœpi, -isti, -it, 3, preterit verb . . .	<i>begun, have begun.</i>
Contingit, 3, -igit, impers	<i>it happens, it befalls.</i>
Consumo, 3, -umpsi, -umptum, tr. . .	<i>consume, spend.</i>
Compositio, -ōnis, f.	<i>putting together, compound, composition.</i>
Decet, 2, -uit, impers.	<i>it becomes, is proper, behooves.</i>
Dissipo, 1, -āvi, ātum, tr.	<i>scatter, squander, dissipate.</i>
Funditus, adv.	<i>from the very bottom.</i>
Licet, 2, -uit, impers.	<i>it is permitted, is lawful, may.</i>
Medicīnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>medical, pertaining to medicine.</i>
Oportet, 2, -uit, impers.	<i>it is necessary, behooves, ought, must.</i>
Præpōno, 3, -posui, -itum, tr. . . .	<i>put before, set over, put in charge of.</i>
Piget, 2, -uit, impers.	<i>it disgusts, (one) is disgusted.</i>
Pudet, 2, -uit, impers.	<i>it shames, (one) is ashamed.</i>
Tædet, 2, -uit, impers.	<i>it disgusts, (one) is disgusted.</i>

CHAPTER LV.

274. PERIPHRASTIC CONJUGATIONS.

Future Active Participle:—Gerundive.

275. The future active participle with the verb *sum* forms the *Active Periphrastic Conjugation*, as:

¹ Æquum-ne tibi vidētur.² Oportet.³ Licet vobis.

Sanatūrus sum., eram, etc., I am, was, etc., about to (going to, intending to) heal.

276. The gerundive with the verb *sum* forms the *Passive Periphrastic Conjugation*, as :

Sanandus sum, eram, etc., I am, was, etc., to be healed ; I deserve, ought, etc., to be healed.

PARADIGMS.

<i>Active.</i>		<i>Passive.</i>
INDICATIVE.		
PRES,	sanatūrus sum.	sanandus sum.
IMPERF.,	sanatūrus eram.	sanandus eram.
FUT.	sanatūrus ero.	sanandus ero.
PERF.,	sanatūrus fui.	sanandus fui.
PLUP.,	sanatūrus fueram.	sanandus fueram.
FUT. PERF.,	sanatūrus fuero.	sanandus fuero.
	etc.	etc.

277. The active periphrastic is often used to supply the place of a future subjunctive, as :

Non dubito quin ægrum sanatūrus sit, I do not doubt that he will cure the patient.

Scivi quid medicus factūrus esset, I knew what the doctor was going to do.

278. *Rule of Syntax.*—*The dative is used with the gerundive to denote the person by whom the act must be done, as :*

Tinctūre drachma ægro sumenda est, a drachm of the tincture must be taken by the patient.

Ille morbus tibi submovendus est, that disease must be removed by you (that disease is to you to be removed ; or, you must remove that disease).

Omnibus moriendum est, all must die (the necessity of dying is to all).

Mihi scribendum est, I must write (the duty of writing is to me).

EXERCISE. 117.

1. *Non dubito quin empiricus morbi sanitiōnem susceptūrus sit.*

2. Pollicētur se omne genus morbi sanatūrum.¹ 3. Non est dubium quin magnas doses datūrus sit. 4. Noli dubitare quin hic puer cognitūrus sit quæ confectiones officinales sint. 5. Scis-ne quid medicus vetus eas appellatūrus sit? 6. Scio quemadmodum eas paratūrus sis. 7. Rosæ partes octo, sacchari partes sexaginta quattuor, mellis despumāti partes duodecim, aquæ rosæ partes sedecim receptūrus es. 8. Alteram confectionem quoque scio quomodo paratūrus sis. 9. Aloes et asafetidæ pilulæ saccharo illinendæ sunt ut jucundius devorentur. 10. Omnia cerata octo officinalia tibi præparanda sunt. 11. Cantharidis cerato tibi utendum est. 12. Emplastrum picis Burgundicæ ori empirici imponendum est.

1. There is no doubt that he will prepare the three officinal papers. 2. I doubt whether he will know how to prepare the nitrate of potassium paper. 3. He will know how the others ought to be prepared. 4. Do not doubt that the druggist will have in his store-house all sorts of spirits and volatile oils. 5. Do you know what he is going to do with the resins and balsams? 6. Ought we not to prepare all kinds of plasters? 7. I must buy all kinds of fixed and volatile oils and soaps. 8. You ought to write² the druggist to send³ you the sulphates of morphine, quinine, strychnine, atropine and hyoseyamina. 9. The druggist has to keep in store⁴ all kinds of tinctures, oils, essences, soaps, syrups, starches, and a thousand other things, although many of them may seldom be called for.

279. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Confection*, from *cum*, with, and *facere*, to make, anything made up or preserved with sugar.

2. *Dosiologia*, from the Greek words *dosis*, gift, or dose, and *logos*, discourse, a statement of the doses that may be given.

3. *Empiricus*, from the Greek words *en*, in, and *peira*, trial,

¹ In the future infinitive *esse* is usually omitted.

² *Scribendum tibi est ad medicamentarium.*

³ *Subj. of purpose.*

Habenda sunt in apothē. ā.

one who follows only experience ; now used in a bad sense, meaning *charlatan* or *quack*.

4. *Melicēris*, from *mel*, honey, and *cera*, wax, a tumor filled with a substance resembling honey.

5. *Melimētum*, from *mel*, and *melum*, apple, a name of two compounds, honey and quince, and honey and apples.

6. *Melituria*, from *mel*, and *ouron*, urine, sweet urine, *diabētes*.

7. *Officinālis*, from *opus*, a work, and *facere*, to make, medicines kept in drug-stores ready made, prepared according to authorized formulæ.

8. *Saccharometer*, from *saccharum*, sugar, and *metrum*, measure, an instrument for determining the density of syrups.

9. *Saccharorrhœa*, from *saccharum*, and *rheo*, "I flow," a discharge of sweet fluid from the system.

CHAPTER LVI.

GERUND.—GERUNDIVE.—SUPINE.

LEARN the gerunds and supines of the regular and irregular verbs.

Gerund.

Examine the following :

G., cupidus te audiendi	<i>desirous of hearing you.</i>
D., aqua utilis est bibendo	<i>water is useful for drinking.</i>
Acc., inter ludendum	<i>while playing or during play.</i>
Ab., quattuor libras elice destillando .	{ draw off four pounds by distilling (distillation).

The above examples illustrate the use of the supine in the several cases.

281. Observe (1) its use is like that of the English verbal noun in *ing* ; (2) that it governs the same case as its verb, but is itself governed like a noun. See genitive case above.

282. *Gerund and Gerundive.*

Compare the following couplets :

- G. Ars { medicinam parandi, } *the art of preparing medicine.*
 { medicinæ parandæ }
 D, Dat operam { artem exercendo, } *he attends to the practice of his art.*
 { arti exercendæ }
 Acc., Venit ad { febrem medicandum, } *he came to cure the fever.*
 { febrem medicandam }
 Ab., Terit tempus { medicamenta terendo, } *he spends his time in grinding*
 { medicamentis terendis } *drugs.*

283. Observe (1) that the gerund is in the case required by the construction, and (2) that the gerundive agrees with its noun like an adjective.

284. The accusative with *ad* is used to indicate a purpose. This construction is very common.

Supine.

Examine the following :

Juvenis ad urbem venit medicinam exercitum, *the young man came to the city to practice medicine.*

285. In the above sentence *exercitum* has the same meaning as *ut exercēret, qui exercēret, ad exercendum*, and other ways of expressing a purpose.

286. *Rule of Syntax.*—The supine in *um* is used after verbs of motion to express the purpose of the motion.

Id est difficile factu, *this is difficult to do, or be done.*

Id est jucundum auditu, *this is pleasant to hear.*

Horribile visu, *shocking to see.*

287. The use of the supine in *u*, with such adjectives as indicate an effect on the *senses* or *feelings*, and with those that denote *ease*, *difficulty*, and the like, is a very common construction.

VOCABULARY. 53.

- Bromum, i, N. bromine.
 Calx, calcis, F. and M. limestone.
 Causticus, -a, -um, adj. caustic, burning.
 Fabrica, -æ, F. workshop, manufactory.

Indūco, -xi, -ctum, tr.	<i>lead in, bring in.</i>
Iodīne, -es, F.	<i>iodine</i>
Marīnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of the sea, marine.</i>
Mundus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>clean, neat.</i>
Mercātor, -ōris, M.	<i>whol. sale merchant, trader.</i>
Præcipue, adv.	<i>especially, particularly.</i>
Paulātim, adv.	<i>gradually.</i>
Phosphorus, -i, M.	<i>phosphorus.</i>
Potassa, -æ, F.	<i>potassa, caustic potash.</i>
Ratio, -ōnis, F.	<i>reckoning, system, process, method.</i>
Rubor, -ōris, M.	<i>redness.</i>
Sublimo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . .	<i>raise on high, volatilize by heat.</i>
Sal, -is, M.	<i>salt.</i>

EXERCISE. 117.

1. Medicamentarius studio¹ medicamenta recentia emendi ad urbem magnam venit. 2. Mercātoreum in fabricam magnam induxit modos varios medicamentōrum parandōrum visum. 3. Vidēbat quemadmodum præparatiōnes multæ macerando, bulliēdo, evaporando, sublimando, destillando, percolando fierent.² 4. "Mirabile visu," exclamāvit ille. 5. Tum mercātor ei ostendēbat quomodo liquida aquōsa, et liquida alcoholica macerando vel percolando præpararentur. 5. Plurimæ equidem solidæ præparatiōnes, ut abstracta et multa extracta, etiam percolando parabantur. 6. Amīcus noster dixit se venisse præcipue visum modos officināles quibus sulphur et phosphorus pararentur. 7. Tum mercātor chemicum suum arcessivit qui modum crudum sulphur sublimandi, et sublimātum sulphur lavandi, et iodīnen³ cum sulphure calefaciendi, et partem centesimam phosphori in amygdake oleo dissolvendi explicāret. 8. Quomodo sal potassi in sulphātem converterētur, et sulphas in carbonātem una cum carbōne et calce calefaciēdo etiam explicābat. 9. Potassa pura præparātur, inquit, potassi hydrātis liquōrem in mundo vaso ferreo ad spissitudinem olei evaporando. 10. Hæc præparatio tam caustica est ut te oporteat cavēre ne tangas. 11. Liquor potassæ in aquā destillātā potassam

¹ Stūdio, abl. of means,—with the desire.² Subj. indirect question.³ Greek noun of first dec. like aloe.

dissolvendo parātur. 12. Ratiōnem reliquārum potassi præparatiōnum officinalium parundārum pharmacopœiam legendo facile discēs.

1. He came to buy¹ salts of sodium. 2. Soda is prepared by boiling² a solution of sodium³ carbonate with hydrate of calcium, and evaporating.² 3. The process of washing bicarbonate of sodium with water⁴ is easy. 4. Almost⁵ everybody knows how to prepare chloride of sodium by evaporating sea-water. 5. Pyrophosphate of sodium is prepared by heating phosphate of sodium to redness,⁶ dissolving and crystallizing.⁷ 6. He came to inquire how phosphate of sodium was prepared. 7. The chemist gave him a formula for preparing it. 8. Bromide of ammonium is prepared by adding water of ammonium gradually to bromine under water. 9. By diligently reading the pharmacopœia the student will learn at last the various modes of preparing all medicinal compounds.

Suggestive Derivations.

1. *Pharmacopœia*, from the Greek words *pharmakon*, medicine, and *poieō*, I make; a collection of formulæ for the preparation of medicines.

2. *Pharmakomania*, from *pharmakon*, and *mania*, madness; a mania for taking or prescribing medicines.

3. *Pharmacoposia*, from *pharmakon*, and *posis*, a potion; a liquid medicine, especially a cathartic.

4. *Pharmacopōla*, from *pharmakon* and *poleo*, I sell; a medicine-seller, or druggist; sometimes a quack.

5. *Phosphorus*, from the Greek words, *phōs*, light, and *phero*, I carry; a light-carrier.

6. *Photomania*, from *phōs*, and *mania*, madness; light-madness, or insane delirium caused by light.

7. *Photophobia*, from *phōs*, and *phobia*, dread; fear of the light.

8. *Photopsia*, from *phōs* and *ops*, the eye; a false perception of

¹ Use the supine. ² Use the abl. of gerund. ³ Carbonātis sodii. ⁴ Abl. of means.

⁵ Almost everybody, quivis fere. ⁶ Ad ruborem. ⁷ In crystallos formando.

light, as of sparks, flashes of fire, etc., caused by certain conditions of the retina and brain, and by pressure on the eye-ball.

9. *Photuria*, from *phos* and *ouron*, urine; a luminous condition of the urine.

READING LESSONS.

Recipe,—Emplastri Galbani compositi unciam dimidiam,
Resinæ uncias duas.

Misce. Fiat emplastrum super alūtā extendum, quo pedes post pediluvium involvantur.

290. Emplastrum generis ejusdem fit ex his: galbani, drachmas duas; fuliginis turis¹ drachmas quattuor; picis drachmas sex, ceræ, et resinæ terebinthinæ, singulōrum,² drachmas octo; quibus paulum irini unguenti miscetur. (*Celsus*.)

291. Recipe,—Lytтарum in pulverem tenuissimum tritārum³ drachmam,
Camphoræ pulveris drachmam,
Ceræ flavæ et sevi præparāti ana⁴ drachmam,
Adipis præparāti scrupulos duos.

Cerā, sevo, et adipe simul liquefactis,⁵ paulo antequam concrecant, lyttas et camphoram insperge, atque omnia misce ut fiat emplastrum epispasticum regiōni jecoris applicandum.⁶

292. Optimum tamen ad extrahendum est id quod habet myrrhæ, croci, iridis, propolis, bdellii, aluminis et scissilis et rotundi, misys,⁷ chalcitidis, atramenti sutorii cocti, opopanicis, salis ammoniaci,⁸ visci, singulōrum drachmas quattuor; aristolochiæ drachmas octo; squamæ æris drachmas sedecim; resinæ terebinthinæ drachmas septuaginta quinque; ceræ, et sevi vel taurini vel hircini, singulōrum drachmas centum. (*Celsus*.)

¹ Of the soot of frankincense.

² Singulōrum modifies ceræ and resinæ, and, since these things are inanimate, is put in the neuter gender.

³ Perfect partic. of *tero*, in genitive plur. to agree with lyttārum.

⁴ A medical term signifying of each.

⁵ Abl. absolute with cerā, etc., to indicate time.

⁶ Agrees with emplastrum, and governs regiōni.

⁷ Of some of these ingredients very little is known. Misy may be a kind of truffle, or it may be, and probably is here, a kind of Roman vitriol.

⁸ Ammoniacum was a kind of gum-resin dropping from a tree in the temple of Jupiter Ammon;—sal-ammoniac.

293. Recipe,—*Pulveris digitalis grana tria,*
Pulveris glycyrrhizæ grana viginti.

Misce. In pulveres tres hæc quantitas dividenda est. Partitio fiat exactissima.

294. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Atramentum*, from *āter*, black ; any black liquid.
2. *Atrabilis*, from *ater*, black, and *bilis*, bile, black bile ; a thick, black, acrid humor, secreted in the opinion of the ancients, by the *pancreas*. It was supposed to produce melancholy, madness, &c. There is really no such humor.
3. *Aristolochia*, from the Greek *aristos*, very good or best, and *locheia*, parturition, was so called because it was supposed to aid parturition.
4. *Aristolochia Polyrrhiza*, from *poly*, many, and *rhiza*, roots ; many-rooted aristolochia.
5. *Aristolochia serpentaria*, from *serpens*, creeping, or serpent ; snake-root birthwort.
6. *Glycyrrhiza*, from *glucus*, sweet, and *rhiza*, root ; sweet-root, commonly called *liquorice*.
7. *Glycyrrhæa*, from *glucus*, and *rhæa*, a flow ; signifies a discharge of saccharine matter from the system.
8. *Glycerinum*, from *glucus*, sweet, a sweetish fat.
9. *Glucōsa*, from *glucus*, a kind of sugar in many vegetable juices.
10. *Squamiferous*, from *squāma*, scale, and *fero*, to bear, scale-bearing, scaly.
11. *Squamaria*, a plant covered with scale-like spots.

295. Recipe,—*Corticis cinchōnæ sesquiūnciam,*
Magnesiæ sulphātis uncias duas,
Aquæ puræ octarios duos.

Coque per sextam partem horæ in vase leviter clauso, et liquōrem adhuc calentem cola ; sub finem coquendi syrupi absinthii uncias duas adde. Tertiā et quartā quāque horā cyathus unus exhibeātur, intermissiōnis tempore.

296. Recipe,—*Spiritus ammoniæ aromatici drachmas duas,*
Liquōris ammoniæ acetātis uncias quattuor,

Tinctūræ opii drachmam,
 Aquæ pimentæ uncias quattuor.

Misce, et divide in haustus quattuor, quōrum unus usurpāri potest, si pulsus languescat, vel pustulæ subsiderint.

297. Recipe,—Sarsaparillæ radicis,
 Zingiberis radicis contūsæ ana, unciam dimidiam,
 Sassafras radicis concisæ unciam.

Coque leni igne in aquæ fontānæ octariis quattuor ad dimidiam consumptionem, ut fiat decoctum, cujus bibat fluid-uncias octo modice tepefacti post bolum, et mane in lecto ad diaphorēsini ciendam repetātur.

Acidum Nitricum.

298. Recipe Kali nitrici depurāti pulverāti libras octo, et in retortam vitream satis capācem immissis¹ affunde acidi sulphurici crudi libras quattuor cum dimidiā, aquæ communis libris tribus caute dilūtas. Applicētur excipulum amplum, cui² aquæ destillatæ libræ quattuor antea sunt immissæ. Fiat destillatio ex arēnā,³ igne primum remissiōri⁴, sub finem pedetentim aucto,⁴ ad siccum.

Acido elicto, instilla liquōrem argenti nitrici quamdiu inde fit turbidum, cavendo ne nimia copia liquōris argenti nitrici addātur. Seponātur⁵ per aliquot dies. Tum liquorem limpidum decantha, et e retortā, fere ad siccum⁶ destillando rectifica. In vasis epistomio vitreo clausis serva.

299. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Diaphorēsis*, from *dia*, through, and *phoreo*, I bear; carrying through the pores of the skin, causing perspiration.

2. *Retorta*, from *re*, back, and *tortum*, bent or twisted; bent-back, as indicating the shape of the vessel.

3. *Torticollis*, from *tortum*, twisted, and *collum*, the neck; wry-neck, stiff-neck.

4. *Toreular*, from *torquēre*, to twist; a press for wine, oil, cider, etc.

¹ In the dative after *affunde* (*ad* in composition) and agreeing with *libris* understood.

² Governed by *im* compounded with *-missis*. ³ From a sand-bath.

⁴ Ablative absolute with *igne*. ⁵ Hortatory subjunctive, "let it be set aside."

⁶ To dryness.

5. *Pulsus*, from *pulsare*, to beat ; pulse.

6. *Pulsus biferiens*, from *bis*, twice, and *ferire*, to strike ; a pulse in which the finger is struck twice at each pulsation.

7. *Pulsilegium*, from *pulsus*, pulse, and *legere*, to read ; pulse-reader, an instrument for measuring the quickness or force of the pulse.

8. *Pulsimanteia*, from *pulsus*, and *manteia*, divination ; the art of divining by the pulse.

9. *Rectificatio*, from *rectus*, right, and *facere*, to make ; making right or pure.

10. *Rectitis*, a hybrid word from *rectum*, and *itis*, inflammation ; signifies inflammation of the *rectum*.

300. *Electuarium Theriaca*.¹

Recipe, Mellis despumāti libras sex. Paululum calefacto² admisce opii pulverāti in vini Malacensis quantitatē sufficiente solūti³ unciam unam. Tum adde

Radicis Angelicæ pulveratæ uncias sex ;

Serpentariæ Virginianæ pulveratæ uncias quattuor ;

Valerianæ minōris,

Scillæ,

Zedoariæ,

Cassie cinnamomeæ singulārum pulveratārum uncias duas ;

Cardamōmi minōris,

Myrrhæ,

Caryophyllōrum,

Ferri sulphurici crystallisāti, singulōrum in pulverem redactōrum, unciam unam.

Fiat electuarium fuscum, quod loco frigido caute serva.

¹ The old Romans had an electuary called *Theriaca*, composed of a medley of sixty-one different ingredients, which possessed the most opposite properties ! It was invented by Andromachus of Crete, and prepared by order of Nero, and was probably good for nothing.

² *Calefacto* agrees with *melli* understood ; mix with the honey when heated a little one ounce, etc.

³ *Solūti* agrees with *opii*.

Nota. Electuarii hujus uncia opii pulverāti circiter grana quinque continet.

301. *Elixir Aurantiōrum Compositum.*

(*Vetus Formula Germāna.*)

Recipe, Corticum Pomōrum Aurantii a parenchymate interno mundatōrum et concisōrum uncias quattuor;

Pomōrum Aurantii immaturōrum, Cassiæ cinnamomeæ, singulōrum contusōrum uncias duas; Kali carbonici unciam unam, Vini Malacēnis libras quattuor.

Post digestiōnem exprime. In colatūrā librārum trium et unciarum octo, solve Extracti Absinthii, Cascarillæ, Gentianæ, Trifolii, singulōrum unciam unam.

Post subsidentiam et decanthatiōnem liquōri limpidō adde Olei Corticis Citri drachmam unam in unciis duābus sulphurici spiritus ætheris solūtā. Serva bene et ante dispensationem agita. Sit fuscum, non nimis turbidum.

302. *Extractum Absinthii.*

Recipe summitātem herbæ Absinthii quantum vis. Minūtim concisis et in vas idoneum immissis affunde aquæ commūnis fervidæ quantitātem sufficientem. Sepōne per triginta sex horas, subinde agitando, et tum liquōrem exprimendo separa. Residuum iterum aquæ¹ commūni fervidæ quintuplici infunde et post refrigeratiōnem exprime. Liquōres expressi, subsidendo, decanthando, colandoque depurāti, primo leni calōre ad tertiam partem, tum in balneo vapōris ad justam extracti spissitudinem evapōrent² ita quidem, ut remanens³ non effundi queat, spatulā tamen in fila, extrahi possit. Bene servētur.

303. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Angelica*, so called from its supposed angelic virtues.
2. *Archangelica* (*archon*, ruler), superior angelica.

¹ Dative after infunde.

² Subjunctive of desire. The subject is liquōres.

³ Present participle, the remaining, liquor understood.

3. *Caryophyllum*, from *caryon*, nut, and *phyllon*, leaf, *nut-leaf*; the flower bud of the clove tree; a clove.

4. *Caryophyllus Dianthus*, from *dis*, double, and *anthos*, flower; the double-flowering nut-tree, or clove tree.

5. *Zedoaria*, from *zeia*, grain, and *doreo*, "I give;" grain-giving plant.

6. *Electuarium*, from *e*, out or from, and *legere*, to choose or select, something chosen, or picked out.

7. *Parenchýma*, from Greek words *para*, beside, *en*, in, and *cheo*, "I pour," *pouring in beside*; a name given by Erasistrátus to the pulpy substance of the *lungs*, *liver*, etc., as if formed by blood of the veins that run into these parts. The name is also applied to the pulpy parts of fruit.

8. *Trifolium*, *tres*, three, *folium*, leaf; *three-leaved*.

9. *Cascarilla*, a Spanish word from *cascara*, bark, and *illa*, a diminutive ending meaning *little*; *little-bark*.

304. *Linimentum Saponis Camphoratum*.

Recipe,—Saponis domestici albissimi,

Hispa ici albi singulorum siccatorum unciam unam et dimidiam,
Camphoræ drachmas tres.

Solve in cucurbitâ vitreâ leni calore in spiritus vini rectificatissimi unciis viginti. Solutionem adhuc calentem filtra. Tum adde—

Olei thymi drachmæ semissem,

Rosmarini drachmam unam,

Liquoris Ammonii caustici drachmas tres.

Liquor in vitris bene clausis refrigeretur, et tunc massam gelatinæ similem referens in iisdem servetur.

Recens sit flavum, subdiaphanum et oppalescens, tempore opacum, crystallos nullos aut paucissimos continens.

—*Germāna Pharmacopœia*.

305. *Malagma ad Laterum Dolōres*.

Ad laterum dolōres Andrææ quoque malagma est; quod etiam resolvit, humōrem educit, pus maturat, ubi id maturum est, cutem rumpit, ad cicatricem perducit. Prodest impositum minūtis majoribusque abscessibus; item articulis ideoque et coxis, et pedibus dolentibus; item, siquid in corpore collisum est, reficit;

præcordia quoque dura et inflāta emollit; ossa extrahit: ad omnia denique valet, quæ calor adjuvāre potest.

Id habet ceræ drachmas undecim; visei, sycamini, lacrimæ, singulōrum drachmam unam; piperis et rotundi et longi, ammoniaci thymiamatis, bdellii, iridis illyricæ, cardamōmi, amōmi, xylobalsami, turis masculi, myrrhæ, resinæ aridæ, singulōrum drachmas decem; pyrethri, coci Gnidii, spumæ nitri, salis ammoniaci, aristolochiæ Creticæ, radīcis cucumere agresti, resinæ terebinthinæ liquidæ, singulōrum drachmas viginti; quibus adjicitur unguenti irini, quantum satis est ad ea mollienda atque cogenda.

(This is from *Galen* as given by *Celsus*.)

306. *Quæ Purgent.*

Purgant ærūgo, auripigmentum, quod *arsenicum* a Græcis nominatur, squama æris, pumex, iris, balsamum, styrax, tus, turis cortex, resina, et pinea, et terebinthina liquida, œnanthe, lacerti stereus, sanguis columbæ, et palumbi, et hirundinis, ammoniacum, bdellium, abrotonum, ficus arida, cœcum gnidium, scobis eboris, omphacium, radícula, coagulum, sed maxime leporinum, fel, vitellus crudus, cornu cervinum, gluten taurinum, mel crudum, misy, chalcitis, crocum, uva taminia, spuma argenti, galla, squama æris, lapis hæmatites, minium, costum, sulphur, pix cruda, sebum, adeps, oleum, ruta, porrum, lenticula, ervum. (*Celsus*.)

307. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Auripigmentum*, from *aurum*, gold, and *pigmentum*, pigment or paint, *gold-paint*; because it was thought to contain gold.

2. *Hæmatites*, from *hæma*, blood, blood-stone.

3. *Hæmaphobus*, from *hæma*, and *phobus*, dread, *blood-dread*; one who faints at the sight of blood.

4. *Hæmatology*, from *hæma*, and *logos*, discourse; that part of medicine which treats of blood.

Hæma is a compound in more than 200 medical terms.

5. *Humor Pericardii*, the fluid, *peri*, around, *cardia*, heart.

6. *Malagma*, from the Greek verb *mallasso*, "I soften," a poultice.

7. *Ænanthe*, from *oinos*, wine, and *anthos*, flower, *wine-flower*, the flower smelling like the vine.

8. *Pedialgia*, from *pes*, foot, and *algia*, pain, *foot-pain*, a pain in the feet.

9. *Rosmarinus*, from *ros*, dew, and *marinus*, marine, *marine-dew*, *sea-dew*; *rosemary*.

10. *Subdiaphanus*, from *sub*, here meaning somewhat, *dia*, through, and *phanus*, showing or shining, *shining through somewhat*, or *somewhat transparent*.

11. *Xylobalsamum*, from *xylon*, wood, and *balsamum*, *wood-balsamum*.

308. *The Physician Visiting a Patient.*

Ob quam causam, perit̃i medici¹ est, non protinus² ut venit, apprehendere manu brachium: sed primum residere, hilari vultu, percontariq̃ue, quemadmodum se³ habet; et si quis ejus metus est, eum probabili sermōnē lenire; tum deinde ejus corpori manum admovere. Quas venas autem conspectus medici movet, quam facile mille res turbant! Altera res est, cui credimus, calor, æque fallax: nam hic quoque excitatur æstu, labōre, somno, metu, sollicitudine. Igitur intuēri quidem etiam ista oportet; sed his non omnia credere. Ac protinus quidem scire, non febricitare eum, cujus venæ naturaliter ordinatæ sunt, teporque talis est, qualis esse sani solet: non protinus autem sub calore motūque febrem esse concipere;⁴ sed ita,⁵ si summa⁶ quoque arida inæqualiter cutis est; si calor et in fronte est, et ex imis præcordiis oritur; si spiritus ex naribus cum fervore prorumpit; si color aut rubore, aut pallore novo mutatus est; si oculi graves, et aut persicci aut subhumidi sunt; si sudor quum fit, inæqualis est; si venæ non æqualibus intervallis moventur. Ob quam causam medicus

¹ Genitive of characteristic; it is the characteristic of a skillful physician.

² Non protinus ut,—not as soon as.

³ Quemadmodum se habet,—how he is; lit. how he has himself.

⁴ Not immediately to conceive that there is fever under, etc.

⁵ But so to conceive if, etc.

⁶ If the surface of the skin also is unequally dry.

neque in tenēbris, neque a capite¹ ægri debet residere; sed illustri loco adversus, ut omnes notas ex vultu² quoquo cubantis percipiat. (Celsus.)

309. *Cato on the Medicinal Value of Cabbage.*

Verum morbum articulatorium nulla res tantum purgat, quantum brassica cruda, si eam edes cum rutā et coriandro concisam. Sic³ et laserpitium intrasum cum brassicā oxymelli et sale sparsā. Hac si uteris, omnes articulas poteris experiri. Nullus sumptus est: et si sumptus esset, tamen valetudinis causā experīrer. Hanc oportet mane jejūnum esse.⁴ Omnem, qui insomniōsus est, hac eādē curatione sanum facies. Verum assam brassicam, et uetam caldam, et salis paulum dato homini jejūno: quam plurimum⁵ ederit, tam citissime sanus fiet ex eo morbo.

Termina quibus⁶ molesta erunt, sic facito: ⁷ brassicam macerātō bene, postea in aulam conjicito, defervefacito bene. Ubi cocta erit bene, aquam defundito. Eo addito oleum bene, et salis paululum, et cumīnum, et pollinem polentæ. Postea ferve bene facito. Ubi ferverit, in catinum indito. Dato (ægro) ut edat, si poterit, sine pane; si non, panis paululum ibidem maderfaciat. Et si febrim non habēbit, dato vinum atrum ut bibat. Cito sanus fiet.

310. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Cubans*, from the root *cub*, bending, as indicating the reclining position of a sick person.

2. *Experior*, from *ex*, out, *per*, through, and *īre*, to go; to go through and out of, and so to know or test thoroughly.

3. *Febricōsus*, from *febris*, fever, and *ōsus*, a termination signifying fullness; full of feverish symptoms.

¹ Nor away from the head; that is, nor behind the head of the patient.

² Ex vultu quoque, from every expression.

³ Sic refers to the statement in the preceding sentence; laserpitium, will do the same.

⁴ Esse, to eat.

⁵ Lit. "as he shall have eaten the most, so the most quickly," etc.; the more he shall eat, the more quickly will he be free from.

⁶ In the dative after molesta.

⁷ The second person singular, of the imperative, is very common in Cato.

4. *Febrifuga*, from *febris*, fever, and *fugāre*, to drive away; a medicine which tends to drive away fever.

5. *Præcordia*, from *præ*, before, and *cor*, the heart, the midriff.

6. *Oxymel*, from *oxus*, acid, and *mel*, honey; acid-honey, a mixture of vinegar and honey.

7. *Tormina*, from *torquēre*, to twist; the gripes.

8. *Venesectio*, from *vēna*, vein, and *sectio*, cutting; vein-cutting, or opening a vein.

311. *The Antidote of Mithridates. (Celsus.)*

Nobilissimum autem antidōtum est Mithridātis, quod quotidie sumendo rex ille dicitur adversus venenōrum pericula tutum corpus suum reddidisse: in quo hæc sunt: costi sexta pars drachmæ, acori drachmæ quinque, hyperici, gummis, sagapēni, acaciæ, succi, iridis illyricæ, cardamomi, singulōrum drachmæ duæ; anīsi drachmæ tres; nardi gallici, gentiānæ radicis, aridōrum rosæ foliōrum, singulōrum drachmæ quattuor; papavēris lacrimæ, petroselinī, bis tertia pars drachmæ, casia, silis, polii, piperis longi, singulōrum drachmæ sex; styracis drachma, castorei, turis, hypocistidis succi, myrrhæ, opopanax, singulōrum drachmæ sex; malabathri folii drachmæ sex; floris Junci rotundi, resinæ terēbinthinæ, galbani dauci cretici seminis, singulōrum drachma una; nardi, opobalsami, singulōrum drachma; thlaspi tertia pars drachmæ; radicis Ponticæ drachmæ septem; croci, zingiberis, cinnamōmi, singulōrum drachmæ octo. Hæc contrita melle excipiuntur, et adversus venereum, quod¹ magnitudinem nucis Græcæ impleat, ex vino² datur: in ceteris autem affectibus corporis pro modo³ eōrum, vel quod Ægyptiæ fabæ, vel quod ervi magnitudinem impleat, satis est.

312. *Celsus' Remedy for Hydrophobia.*

Se rabiōsus canis fuit, cucurbitulā virus ejus extrahendum est. Deinde, si locus neque nervosus, neque musculōsus est, vulnus id adurendum est: si uri non potest, sanguinem homini mitti non ali-

¹ Antecedent of this relative is understood, and is the subject of datur.

² As much is given in wine as will fill the size, etc.

³ According to the severity: lit. according to the size.

num¹ est. Tum usto² quidem vulnere superimponenda quæ ceteris ustis sunt: ei vero quod expertum ignem non est, ea medicamenta quæ vehementer exedunt. Post quæ nullo novo magisterio,³ sed jam suprâ positō³ vulnus erit implendum, et ad sanitatem perducendum. Quidam post rabiōsi canis morsum protinus in balneum mittunt⁴ ibique patiuntur desudāre, dum vires corporis sinunt, vulnere adaperto, quo⁵ magis ex eo quoque virus destillat: deinde multo meracoque vino excipiunt, quod omnibus venēnis contrarium est. Idque quum ita per triduum, factum est, tutus esse homo a periculo videtur.

Solet autem ex eo vulnere, ubi parum occursum⁶ est, aquæ timor nasci: hydrophobiam Græci appellant. Miserrimum genus morbi, in quo simul æger et siti et aquæ metu cruciatur: quo oppressis in angusto⁷ spes est. Sed unicum tamen remedium est, nec opinantem in piscinam non ante ei provisam projicere,⁸ et, si natandi scientiam non habet, modo mersum bibere pati, modo attollere; si habet, interdum deprimere, ut invitus quoque aquā satiētur: sic enī simul et sitis et aquæ metus tollitur. Sed aliud periculum excipit, ne infirmum corpus in aquā frigidā vexatum nervōrum distentio absumat. Id ne incidat, a piscinā protinus in oleum calidum demittendus est.

313. *Suggestive Derivations.*

1. *Hydrophobia*, from the Greek *hudōr*, water, and *phobos*, dread; water-dread, or fear of water.

2. *Hydropericardium*, from *hudōr*, water, *peri*, around, and *cardia*, the heart; water around the heart.

¹ It is not improper that blood be drawn from the man.

² Then upon the burnt wound those remedies ought to be placed.

³ Abl. of means, by no new direction, but by that already laid down above.

⁴ The object of mittunt is *ægum* understood.

⁵ Quo introduces a clause of purpose with *distillet*.

⁶ When it has not been thoroughly cured; - lit. met.

⁷ Lit: "hope is in a narrow" (place); there is but little hope: oppressis is in the dative, and quo in the ablative.

⁸ Projicere (*ægum*) nec opinantem, etc., to throw the patient, when not expecting it, into a pond not before seen by him (non ante ei provisam).

3. *Hydrocephalus*, from *hudōr*, and *cephale*, the head ; water in the head, or dropsy of the brain.

Hudor enters into hundreds of compound words.

4. *Opobalsamum*, from *opos*, gum, and *balsamum*, gum-balsam.

5. *Sanguipurgium*, from *sanguis*, blood, and *purgare*, to purify ; blood-purifier.

6. *Sanguisorba*, from *sanguis*, and *sorbere*, to absorb ; blood-absorber, a plant once used as an astringent in hemorrhages.

7. *Sanguisuga*, from *sanguis*, and *sugĕre*, to suck ; a blood-sucker, leech.

8. *Sudoriferous*, from *sudor*, sweat, and *ferre*, to carry ; sweat-bearing, as the sudoriferous ducts or glands.

LATIN-ENGLISH VOCABULARY.

<i>Ā</i> , <i>āb</i> , prep., w. abl.	<i>away from, by.</i>
<i>Abācus</i> , -ī, M.	<i>shelf, counter, table, bench.</i>
<i>Abhinc</i> , adv.	<i>since, ago.</i>
<i>Abiēs</i> , -ēi, F.	<i>fir-tree.</i>
<i>Abrādo</i> , 3, -āsi, -āsum, tr.	<i>shave, cut off or away.</i>
<i>Abscessus</i> , -us, M. [abs and cedo]	<i>a departing from ; abscess.</i>
<i>Absinthium</i> , -ī, N.	<i>wormwood.</i>
<i>Absorbeō</i> , 2, -ui and -psi, -ptum, tr. . . .	<i>absorb.</i>
<i>Abstractum</i> , -ī, N. [abs and traho]	<i>abstract.</i>
<i>Abrotōnum</i> , -ī, N.	<i>southernwood.</i>
<i>Absum</i> , -esse, -fui	<i>to be away, absent.</i>
<i>Absāmo</i> , 3, -psi, -tum, tr. [ab. and sumo]	<i>take away, destroy.</i>
<i>Ābundantia</i> , -æ, F.	<i>abundance.</i>
<i>Ābūtor</i> , -ī, -usus sum, dep.	<i>abuse, misuse.</i>
<i>Ac</i> , conj.	<i>and ; in compar., as, than.</i>
<i>Acācia</i> , -æ, F.	<i>acacia.</i>
<i>Accēdo</i> , 3, -ēdi, -sum, intr. [ad and cedo]	<i>approach, draw near.</i>
<i>Accipio</i> , 3, ēpi, -tum, tr. [ad and capio]	<i>receive, accept.</i>
<i>Ācētum</i> , -ī, N.	<i>vinegar.</i>
<i>Ācētas</i> , -ātis, M.	<i>acetate.</i>
<i>Acer</i> , -is, -e, adj.	<i>keen, sharp, eager.</i>
<i>Ācerbus</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>sour, bitter, painful.</i>
<i>Āchillēa</i> , -æ, F.	<i>achillea, milfoil.</i>
<i>Ācōnītum</i> , -ī, N.	<i>aconite.</i>
<i>Ācōnītīna</i> , -æ, F.	<i>extract of aconite.</i>
<i>Ācōrus</i> , -ī, F.	<i>sweet flag.</i>
<i>Actæa</i> , -æ, F.	<i>actæa, cohosh.</i>
<i>Ācūtus</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>acute, sharp.</i>
<i>Ādāpērio</i> , 4, -ui, -pertum, tr.	<i>open, uncover.</i>
<i>Addo</i> , 3, addīdi, additum, tr.	<i>add.</i>
<i>Adeps</i> , -īpis, M. and F.	<i>fat, lard.</i>
<i>Adfēro</i> , -ferre, -tūli, -lātum, tr.	<i>bear to, bring.</i>

Ād, prep. w. acc.	<i>to, at, near, towards.</i>
Ādhuc, adv.	<i>hitherto, thus far, as yet.</i>
Ādhībeo, 2, -ui, -itum, tr.	<i>use, apply, employ.</i>
Ādiantum, -ī, N.	<i>sweet fern.</i>
Ādimo, 3, -ēmi, -emptum, tr.	<i>take away, remove.</i>
Ādipiscor, -sci, -eptus sum, dep.	<i>gain, attain, secure.</i>
Adjicio, 3, -ēci, -ctum, tr.	<i>cast against, apply to, add.</i>
Adjūvo, -ūvi, ūtum, tr.	<i>aid, help.</i>
Adjutor, -ōris, M.	<i>assistant, clerk.</i>
Admisceo, 2, -ui, -xtum, -istum, tr.	<i>mix or mingle together.</i>
Admōnitio, -ōnis, F.	<i>admonition, warning.</i>
Administratio, -ōnis, F.	<i>practice, administration.</i>
Admōveo, 2, -vi, -tum, tr.	<i>apply, bring near.</i>
Ādorno, 1, āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>adorn.</i>
Adsum, -esse, -fui.	<i>to be present.</i>
Ādūro, 3, -ussi, -ustum, tr.	<i>burn.</i>
Adversus, adv. and prep.	<i>opposite, facing.</i>
Adventus, -ūs, M.	<i>coming approach.</i>
Adversus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>adverse, opposite.</i>
Āger, -a, -um, adj.	<i>sick.</i>
Āgrōtatio, -ōnis, F.	<i>sickness.</i>
Āgyptius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>Egyptian.</i>
Æque, adv.	<i>equally.</i>
Æquus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>just, even, level.</i>
Æquābiliter, ad.	<i>equally, evenly, uniformly.</i>
Ærugo, -inis, F.	<i>rust of copper, verdigris.</i>
Æs, æris, N.	<i>bronze, copper, brass.</i>
Æsculāpius, -ī, M.	<i>Æsculapius, god of healing.</i>
Æstivus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of summer, summer.</i>
Æstus, -ūs, M.	<i>heat.</i>
Æther, -is, M.	<i>ether.</i>
Affundo, 3, fūdi, fūsum, tr.	<i>pour, or sprinkle upon.</i>
Affectus, -ūs, M.	<i>affection, disease, malady.</i>
Āger, -agri, M.	<i>field.</i>
Āgito, 1, āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>agitate, drive, stir.</i>
Āgitatio, -ōnis, F.	<i>agitation, stirring.</i>
Āgo, 3, -ēgi, -actum, tr.	<i>lead drive, do.</i>
Agrestis, -e, adj.	<i>of the field, wild.</i>
Agricola, -æ, F. [ager an l cola, cultivator]	<i>farmer.</i>
Ahēnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>brazen.</i>
Albesco, 3, —, intr.	<i>grow white.</i>

Albūmen, -inis, N.	<i>albumen, white of egg.</i>
Albus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>white.</i>
Alcōhol, -is, M. or indecl., N.	<i>alcohol.</i>
Alcōhōlicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>alcoholic.</i>
Alētris, -idis, F.	<i>star-grass.</i>
Ālicnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>foreign, unsuitable, improper.</i>
Āliquantūlum, -ī, N.	<i>a little, somewhat.</i>
Ālquis, -qua, -quid.	<i>some, some one.</i>
{ Āliquid boni	<i>something (of) good.</i>
{ Āliquod bonum	<i>some good thing.</i>
Āliquando, adv.	<i>sometimes.</i>
Ālius, -a, -ud, adj.	<i>other.</i>
Allium, -ī, N.	<i>garlic.</i>
Ālquot, indecl., adj.	<i>several, a few, not many.</i>
Alnus, -i, F.	<i>alder.</i>
Āloc, -es, F.	<i>aloe.</i>
Alter, -a, -um, adj.	<i>one of two, the other.</i>
Ālūmen, -inis, N.	<i>alum.</i>
Ālūta, -æ, F.	<i>thinly-dressed leather.</i>
Alvus, -ī, F.	<i>belly, paunch.</i>
Āmans, -antis, particip. adj.	<i>loving fond.</i>
Āmārus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>bitter.</i>
Āmēricānus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>American.</i>
Āmicus, -ī, M.	<i>friend.</i>
Āmitto, 3, -misi, -missum, tr.	<i>lose, let go, send away.</i>
Āmo, 1, -āvi, ātum, tr.	<i>love, like.</i>
Ammonia, -æ, F.	<i>ammonia.</i>
Ammoniācus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of Ammon, ammoniac</i>
Āmōmum, -ī, N.	<i>{ a shrub used by the Romans in making ointment.</i>
Āmōtio, -ōnis, F.	<i>displacement, removal.</i>
Amphōra, -æ, F.	<i>jar, flagon.</i>
Amplius, adv. comp. deg.	<i>more.</i>
Āmygdāla, -æ, F.	<i>almond.</i>
Ānæsthēticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>anæsthetic.</i>
Andrēas, -æ, M.	<i>Andreas, a Greek physician.</i>
Angēlica, -æ, F.	<i>angelica.</i>
Anglice, adv.	<i>in English.</i>
Angulus, -i, M.	<i>corner.</i>
Angustus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>narrow.</i>
Ānīmal, -ālis, N.	<i>animal.</i>

Anīmadversio, -ōnis, F. . . . .	. attention, censure.
Ānīsum, -ī, N. . . . .	. anise.
Annus, -ī, M. . . . .	. year.
Antalgia, -æ, F. . . . .	. pain, ache.
Antea, adv. . . . .	. before, formerly.
Anteeo, 4, -ii, —, intr. [ante and eo] . . . . .	. go before, surpass.
Anthēmis, -īdis, F. . . . .	. anthemis; chamomile.
Antīdōtum, -ī, N. . . . .	. antidote.
Antīmōnium, -ī, N. . . . .	. antimony.
Antīmōniālis, -e, adj. . . . .	. antimonial.
Antīquus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. old, ancient.
Antīpyrētīcus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. antipyretic; driving away fever.
Āpērio, 4, -ui, -tum, tr. . . . .	. lay open, disclose.
Āpōthēca, -æ, F. . . . .	. store-house, store.
Appello, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. call, name.
Applīco, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. apply, attach.
Appōno, 3, -sui, -situm, tr. . . . .	. apply, put on.
Aprīcus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. sunny.
Apprēhendo, 3, -di, -sum, tr. . . . .	. grasp, seize, lay hold of.
Aptus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. apt, fit, suitable.
Āqua, -æ, F. . . . .	. water.
Āquāeductus, ūs, M. . . . .	. aqueduct.
Āqnōsus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. watery, abounding in water.
Arbor, ōris, F. . . . .	. tree.
Arceo, 2, -ui, -itum, tr. . . . .	. keep away, ward off.
Arcesso, 3, -īvi, -itum, tr. . . . .	. send for, summon.
Archāgāthus, -ī, M. . . . .	. the first Greek surgeon at Rome.
Arcte, adv. . . . .	. closely, tightly.
Ārēna, -æ, F. . . . .	. sand, sand-bath.
Ārīdus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. dry, arid.
Ārīstōlōchia, -æ, F. . . . .	. aristolochia, birthwort.
Argentum, -ī, N. . . . .	. silver.
Arnīca, -æ, F. . . . .	. arnica.
Āro, 1, -āvi, ātum, r. . . . .	. plough.
Ārōmātīcus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. aromatic.
Ars, artis, F. . . . .	. art.
Arsēnīcum, -ī, N. . . . .	. arsenic.
Artīcūlus, -ī, M. . . . .	. joint.
Artīcūlārius, -a, -um . . . . .	. of the joints.
Artīcūlārius morbus . . . . .	. gout.
Asiātīcus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. Asiatic.

Assūmo, 3, -sumpsi, -sumptum, tr.	assume, take.
Assus, -a, -um, adj. particip.	roasted.
Ater, atra, atrum, adj.	black, gloomy.
Attendo, 3, -di, -tum, tr.	attend, stretch toward.
Attente, adv.	attentively.
Attollo, 3, —	raise up, lift.
Attingo, 3, -igi, -tactum, tr.	touch, attain, aim at.
Āt, conj.	but, but on the contrary.
Auctus, -ūs, M.	increase, growth.
Audio, 4, -īvi, -ītum, tr.	hear.
Aufēro, -ferre, [ab and ferre] abstūli, } ablātum, tr.	take or bear away.
Aufūgio, 3, -fugi, —, intr.	flee, run away.
Aula, -æ, F.	hall, court.
Auris, -is, F.	ear.
Auripigmentum, -i, N.	orpiment, yellow arsenic.
Aut, conj.	or.
Austērus, -a, -um, adj.	harsh, sour.
Auxilium, -i, N.	aid, assistance.
Balneum, -i, N.	bath, bath-room.
Balsānum, -i, N.	balsam.
Barbārum, -i, N.	name of a Roman plaster.
Bāsis, -is, F.	base.
Bdellium, -i, N.	vine-palm, and gum exuding from it.
Beātus, -a, -um, adj.	happy.
Bēne, adv.	well.
Berbēris, -īdis, F.	barberry tree.
Bergānum, -i, N.	bergamum.
Bēta, -æ, F.	beet.
Benzīnum, -i, N.	benzine.
Benzoīnum, -i, N.	benzoin.
Bībo, 3, bībi, tr.	drink.
Bicarbōnas, -ātis, M.	bicarbonate.
Biliōsus, -a, -um, adj.	bilious.
Bilis, -is, F.	bile.
Bis, adv.	twice.
Bisulphīdum, -i, N.	bisulphide.
Bitartras, -ātis, M.	bitartrate.
Bīni, -æ, -a, adj.	two-and-two.
Bōlus, -i, M.	morsel, bite, bolus.

Bonus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. good.
Boras, -atis, M. . . . .	. borax.
Bos, bōvis, M. and F. . . . .	. ox, cow.
Brachium, -i, N. . . . .	. arm, upper arm.
Brassica, -æ, F. . . . .	. cabbage.
Bromidum, -i, N. . . . .	. bromide.
Brōmum, -i, N. . . . .	. bromine.
Buchu, indecl., N. . . . .	. buchu.
Bulbus, -i, M. . . . .	. bulb.
Bulliens, -entis, adj. part. . . . .	. boiling.
Būtŕum, -i, N. . . . .	. butter.
Burgundicus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. of Burgundy.
Cācao, indecl., N. . . . .	. cacao.
Caffea, -æ, F. . . . .	. coffee.
Calcīnatio, -ōnis, F. . . . .	. calcination.
Cālēfācio, 3, -ēci, -actum, tr. . . . .	. heat, make hot.
Caldus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. hot.
Cālens, -entis, adj. . . . .	. warm.
Cālor, -ōris, M. . . . .	. heat.
Cālendūla, -æ, F. . . . .	. calendula, wild marigold.
Cālumba, -æ, F. . . . .	. calumba.
Calx, calcis, M. and F. . . . .	. limestone.
Camphōra, -æ, F. . . . .	. camphor.
Camphōrātus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. of camphor.
Campāna, -æ, F. . . . .	. bell.
Campus, -i, M. . . . .	. plain, campus.
Cannābīnus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. of hemp, hempen.
Cānādēnsis, -e, adj. . . . .	. Canadian, Canada.
Cancer, -cri and -cēris, M. . . . .	. cancer, a spreading ulcer.
Canthāris, -idis, F. . . . .	. Spanish fly, cantharis.
Cāpillitium, -i, N. . . . .	. hair of the head.
Capsicum, -i, N. . . . .	. Cayenne pepper.
Cāpio, 3, -ēpi, -aptum, tr. . . . .	. take.
Capsūla, -æ, F. . . . .	. capsule.
Cāput, -itis, N. . . . .	. head.
Carbo, -ōnis, M. . . . .	. carbon, charcoal.
Carbōnas, -ātis, M. . . . .	. carbonate.
Cāreo, 2, -ui, -itum, intr. . . . .	. want, lack.
Carmen, -īnis, N. . . . .	. song, charm.
Cardāmōmum, -ī, N. . . . .	. cardamomum.

Cāro, carnis, F.	<i>flesh, meat.</i>
Cārum, -i, N.	<i>caraway.</i>
Cārus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>dear.</i>
Cascarilla, -æ, F.	<i>cascarilla.</i>
Cāseus, -i, M.	<i>cheese.</i>
Castōreum, -i, N.	<i>castoreum.</i>
Cāsus, -us, M.	<i>fall, mishap, chance.</i>
Cāryōphyllus, -i, F.	<i>clove-tree.</i>
Cāryōphyllum, -i, N.	<i>clove.</i>
Cātāplasma, -ātis, N.	<i>poultice.</i>
Cātarrhus, -i, M.	<i>catarrh.</i>
Cātēchu, indecl., N.	<i>catechu.</i>
Cāto, -ōnis, M.	<i>Cato, Roman censor.</i>
Cātharticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>cathartic.</i>
Caulis, -is, M.	<i>stalk of plant; cabbage.</i>
Causa, -æ, F.	<i>cause, reason.</i>
Causticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>caustic, burning.</i>
Caute, adv.	<i>cautiously, carefully.</i>
Cātīnus, -i, M.	<i>dish, platter.</i>
Cēlēriter, adv.	<i>quickly, speedily.</i>
Celsus, -i, M.	<i>Celsus, Roman physician.</i>
Cella, -æ, F.	<i>cellar, cell.</i>
Cēpa, -æ, F.	<i>onion.</i>
Censeo, 2, -ui, -sum, tr.	<i>think, believe.</i>
Cērāsum, -i, N.	<i>cherry.</i>
Cērāsus, -i, F.	<i>cherry-tree.</i>
Cērēbrālis, -e, adj.	<i>cerebral.</i>
Cērātum, -i, N.	<i>cerate, a waxed dressing.</i>
Cērātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>waxed.</i>
Cērēvisia, -æ, F.	<i>beer.</i>
Certe, adv.	<i>certainly, surely.</i>
Cervīnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of a stag, or hart.</i>
Cesso, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr.	<i>cease, stop, be idle.</i>
Cētāceum, -i, N.	<i>spermaceti, sperm.</i>
Cētrāria, -æ, F.	<i>cetraria.</i>
Certus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>certain, fixed, definite.</i>
Cēterus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>the other, the rest.</i>
Chartāceus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of paper, paper.</i>
Chalcītis, -idis, M.	<i>copper ore, precious stone, chalcite.</i>
Chēmīa, -æ, F.	<i>chemistry.</i>
Chēmīcus, -a, -um, adj.; also noun	<i>chemical; chemist.</i>

Chīmaphīla, -æ, F.	<i>chimaphila, wintergreen.</i>
Chīrāgra, -æ, F.	<i>gout in the hand.</i>
Chīrāta, -æ, F.	<i>chirata.</i>
Chīrurgus, -i, M.	<i>surgeon.</i>
Chlōras, -ātis, M.	<i>chlorate.</i>
Chlōral, -ālis, N.	{ <i>chloral.</i>
Chlōrālum, -i, N.	
Chlōrātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>pertaining to chlorate.</i>
Chlōridum, -i, N.	<i>chloride.</i>
Chlōrīnum, -i, N.	<i>chlorine.</i>
Chlōrōformum, -i, N.	<i>chloroform.</i>
Chlōrum, -i, N.	<i>chlorine.</i>
Chōlēra, -æ, F.	<i>cholera.</i>
Chrōnīcus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>chronic.</i>
Chrȳsārōbīnum, -i, N.	<i>chrysarobin.</i>
Cībus, -i, M.	<i>food.</i>
Cīmīfūga, -æ, F.	<i>cimifuga, black cohosh.</i>
Cīcātrix, -īcis, F.	<i>scar.</i>
Cinnāmōmum, -i, N.	<i>cinnamon.</i>
Cio, 4, -ivi, -itum, tr.	<i>move, excite, promote.</i>
Circa, adv., prep. w. acc.	<i>about, around.</i>
Cītissime, adv.	<i>most quickly.</i>
Cīto, adv.	<i>quickly, speedily, soon.</i>
Cītras, -ātis, M.	<i>citrate.</i>
Cītrus, -i, M.	<i>citrus, citron-tree.</i>
Clāre, adj.	<i>clearly.</i>
Clārīficātio, -ōnis, F.	<i>clarification.</i>
Clārus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>clear, bright, famous.</i>
Claudo, 3, -si, -sum, tr.	<i>close, shut.</i>
Claudīco, 1, —, intr.	<i>halt, be lame.</i>
Coāgūlum, -i, N.	<i>rennet.</i>
Cōcaīna, -æ, F.	<i>cocaine.</i>
Coccus, -i, M. and F.	<i>cochineal.</i>
Cochleāre, -is, N.	<i>spoon.</i>
Coctio, -ōnis, F.	<i>cooking, coction.</i>
Coeo, 4, -ii, -itum, intr.	<i>combine. unite.</i>
Coelum, -i, N.	<i>sky, heaven.</i>
Cōgītō, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. and intr.	<i>think, consider.</i>
Cōhors, -ortis, F.	<i>cohort.</i>
Cōlātūra, -æ, F.	{ <i>filtration; filter; that which has</i> <i>been strained.</i>

Cōhībeo, 2, -ui, -itum, tr.	<i>check, restrain.</i>
Colla, -æ, F.	<i>give.</i>
Collōdes, -es, F.	<i>a substance like glue.</i>
Collido, 3, -isi, -isum, tr.	<i>dash, or strike together.</i>
Collūvies, -ēi, F.	<i>filth, dirt, washing together of filth.</i>
Collum, -i, N.	<i>neck.</i>
Colehīcum, -i, N.	<i>colchicum.</i>
Cōlum, -i, N.	<i>filter, strainer, sieve.</i>
Cōlumba, -æ, F.	<i>dove, pigeon.</i>
Cōlor, -ōris, M.	<i>color, complexion.</i>
Cōlocynthis, -idis, F.	<i>colocynthis, bitter apple.</i>
Cōmes, -itis, M.	<i>companion, comrade.</i>
Commīnūtio, -ōnis, F.	<i>commination.</i>
Commīnuo, 3, -ui, -ūtum, tr.	<i>diminish, crush, break into pieces.</i>
Commēntārium, -i, N.	<i>commentary.</i>
Commīseco, 2, -ui, mixtum and mistum, tr.	<i>mix, mingle together.</i>
Commōdus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>fit, suitable; affable.</i>
Commūnis, -e, adj.	<i>common.</i>
Comparo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>prepare; match, compare.</i>
Compéro, 4, -pēri, -pertum, tr.	<i>ascertain, find out, discover.</i>
Compōno, 3, -sui, -situm, tr.	<i>compound, make up.</i>
Compōsītus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>compound, composite.</i>
Concīdo, 3, -īdi, -isum, tr.	<i>cut up, cut to pieces.</i>
Concīpio, 3, -ēpi, -ceptum, tr.	<i>contract, take, conceive.</i>
Concōquo, 3, -coxi, -coctum, tr.	<i>cook, mature, ripen, digest.</i>
Concordo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr.	<i>agree.</i>
Concreresco, 3, -ēvi, -ētum, intr.	<i>run together, thicken, grow together.</i>
Condensātio, -ōnis, F.	<i>condensation.</i>
Condiscīpulus, -i, M.	<i>fellow-pupil.</i>
Conductus, -a, -um, particip.	<i>induced, persuaded, hired.</i>
{ Con-fēro, ferre, -tūli, -lātum, tr.	<i>bring together, collect.</i>
{ se conferre	<i>to betake one's self, go.</i>
Confīcio, 3, -ēci, -fectum, tr.	<i>complete, finish.</i>
Confectio, -ōnis, F.	<i>confection, electuary.</i>
Confīteor, -ēri, -essus sum, dep.	<i>confess.</i>
Congestio, -ōnis, F.	<i>congestion.</i>
Congestīvus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>congestive.</i>
Conhībeo, 2, -ui, -itum, tr.	<i>restrain, ward off.</i>
Conjicio, 3, -ēci, -jectum, tr.	<i>throw, cast, fling together.</i>
Conjectūra, -æ, F. [con and jicere]	<i>throwing together, conjecture, guess.</i>
Cōnor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep.	<i>try, attempt, endeavor.</i>

Crūdītas, -ātis, F.	<i>dyspepsia, indigestion.</i>
Cruentus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>bloody.</i>
Crūdus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>raw, crude.</i>
Cūbans, -antis, adj.	<i>lying sick, sick.</i>
Cūbēba, -æ, F.	<i>cubeb.</i>
Cūcūmis, -ëris, M.	<i>cucumber.</i>
Cūcurbīta, -æ, F.	{ <i>gourd, watermelon plant ;</i> <i>glass.</i>
Cūcurbītūla, -æ, F.	<i>cupping-glass.</i>
Culpa, -æ, F.	<i>fault, blame.</i>
Cur, adv.	<i>why.</i>
Culter, -tri, M.	<i>knife.</i>
Cūra, -æ, F.	<i>care.</i>
Cūrātio, -onis, F.	<i>taking care ; curing, cure.</i>
Cūro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>care for, cure, dress.</i>
Cursor, -ōris, M.	<i>runner.</i>
Cupreus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of copper, copper.</i>
Cūtis, -is, F.	<i>skin, complexion.</i>
Cum, prep. w. abl.	<i>with.</i>
Cylindrātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>cylindrical.</i>
Cyāthus, -i, M.	<i>small cup, wine-glass.</i>
Damnum, -i, N.	<i>loss, damage.</i>
Daucum, -i, N.	<i>carrot.</i>
Dē, prep. w. abl.	<i>concerning, about.</i>
Dēbīlis, -e, adj.	<i>feeble, weak.</i>
Dēcanthātio, -ōnis, F.	<i>pouring off, racking.</i>
Dēcem, adj.	<i>ten.</i>
Dēcīdo, 3, -īdi, intr.	<i>fall down, fall from.</i>
Dēcīmus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>tenth.</i>
Dēcoctio, ōnis, F.	<i>cooking down, boiling away.</i>
Dēcoctum, -i, N.	<i>decoction.</i>
Dēcōquo, 3, -coxi, -coctum, tr.	<i>cook down, boil away.</i>
Dēdēcus, -ōris, N.	<i>disgrace, shame.</i>
Dēfaeco, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>drain off, rack.</i>
Dēfervēfācio, 3, -ēci, -actum, tr.	<i>heat thoroughly.</i>
Dēfessus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>tired out, weary.</i>
Dēfīngo, 3, -finxi, tr.	<i>form, shape.</i>
Dēfīnio, 4, -īvi, -ii, -ītum, tr.	<i>define.</i>
Dēflāgratio, ōnis, F.	<i>conflagration, burning down.</i>
Dēfluō, 3, -uxi, intr.	<i>flow down, fall off.</i>

Dēfundo, 3, -ūdi, -ūsum, tr. . . . .	. pour out or off.
Dēgusto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. taste.
Deinde, adv.	} then, after that.
Dein, adv.	
Dēlēmīentum, -i, N. . . . .	. soothing application.
Dēlligo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. bind, tie.
Dēmīto, 3, -īsi, -issum, tr. . . . .	. send, let, cast, or throw down.
Dēmōstro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. point out, show, prove.
Dēnīque, adv. . . . .	. finally, lastly.
Densus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. dense, crowded.
Dēnuo, adv. [de and novo] . . . . .	. anew, again.
Dēprīmo, 3, -pressi, -pressum, tr. . . . .	. press down, sink.
Dēpūro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. purify.
Dērīvo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. derive.
Dēsīdēro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. long f. r, want, desire.
Dēsīdērātus, -a, -um, partic. . . . .	. desired, longed for.
Dēsiccātio, -ōnis, F. . . . .	. desiccation, drying.
Dēsiccō, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. dry, make dry.
Dēsisto, 3, -stīti, -stītum, intr. . . . .	. cease, desist.
Dēspēro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr. . . . .	. despair.
Dēsūmātus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. clarified.
Dēstillātus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. distilled.
Dēsūdo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr. . . . .	. sweat greatly.
Dētrāho, 3, -āxi, -actum, tr. . . . .	. draw, take away.
Dēvōro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. swallow whole.
Dexter, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. right.
Diagnōsis, -is, F. . . . .	. diagnosis.
Diāphōrēsis, -is, F. . . . .	. perspiration.
Dico, 3, -xi, -ctum, tr. . . . .	. say, speak, declare.
Dies, -ēi, M. . . . .	. day.
Dif-fēro, ferre, distūli, dīlātum [dis, apart, and ferre to bear]	} bear apart, scatter, put off.
Difficilis, -e, adj.	
Digērātio, -ōnis, F. . . . .	. arranging, digestion.
Digēro, 3, -gessi, -gestum, tr. . . . .	. distribute, arrange, digest.
Digestio, -ōnis, F. . . . .	. distribution, digestion.
Digitālis, -is, F. . . . .	. digitalis, fox glove.
Digitus, -i, M. . . . .	. finger.
Diligens, -entis, adj. . . . .	. diligent, attentive, careful.
Diligenter, adv. . . . .	. diligently, carefully.
Dilūtus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. diluted, weakened.

<i>Dīmīdia</i> , -a, F.	<i>half</i> .
<i>Dīmīdius</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>halved, half</i> .
<i>Dīmīdium</i> , -i, N.	<i>half</i> .
<i>Dīmīnuo</i> , 3, -ui, -ūtum, tr.	<i>diminish</i> .
<i>Diphthēria</i> , -æ, F.	<i>diphtheria</i> .
<i>Discipulus</i> , -i, M.	<i>pupil, scholar</i> .
<i>Discēdo</i> , 3, -essi, -essum, intr.	<i>go away, depart separate</i> .
<i>Dispensatōrium</i> , -i, N.	<i>dispensatory</i> .
<i>Distentio</i> , -ōnis, F.	<i>stretching, distention</i> .
<i>Distēro</i> , 3, -trīvi, -trītum, tr.	<i>rub, grind well</i> .
<i>Dis illo</i> , 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr.	<i>distil, drop</i> .
<i>Diu</i> , adv.	<i>a long time, in the daytime</i> .
<i>Diurnus</i> , -æ, -um, adj.	<i>in the daytime, by day</i> .
<i>Dīves</i> , -itis, adj.	<i>rich</i> .
<i>Dīvitiæ</i> , -ārum, F.	<i>riches, wealth</i> .
<i>Dīversus</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>opposed, diverse, contrary</i> .
<i>Dīvīdo</i> , 3, -īsi, -īsum, tr.	<i>divide</i> .
<i>Do</i> , 1, dāre, dēdi, dātum, tr.	<i>give</i> .
<i>Doctus</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>learned</i> .
<i>Dōlor</i> , -ōris, M.	<i>pain, smart, grief</i> .
<i>Dōmīnus</i> , -i, M.	<i>master, proprietor</i> .
<i>Dōmus</i> , -i and -us, F.	<i>house, acc. home</i> .
<i>Dōnec</i> , conj.	<i>until, as long as</i> .
<i>Dōsis</i> , -is, F.	<i>dose</i> .
<i>Drachmæ</i> , -æ, F.	<i>drachm</i> .
<i>Drāma</i> , ātis, N.	<i>drama, play</i> .
<i>Dūbīto</i> , 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr.	<i>doubt, be uncertain</i> .
<i>Dūbius</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>doubtful, be uncertain</i> .
<i>Dūco</i> , 3, duxi, ductum, tr.	<i>lead</i> .
<i>Dulcis</i> , -e, adj.	<i>sweet, pleasant</i> .
<i>Dum</i> , conj. and adv.	<i>while, as long as, until</i> .
<i>Duo</i> , -æ, -o, adj.	<i>two</i> .
<i>Duplex</i> , -icis, adj.	<i>double, two fold</i> .
<i>Dūrus</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>hardy, tough, rugged</i> .
<i>Dyspepsia</i> , -a, F.	<i>dyspepsia</i> .
<i>Dyspepticus</i> , -æ, -um, adj. and noun.	<i>dyspeptic</i> .
<i>Dyspnœa</i> , -æ, F.	<i>difficulty of breathing</i> .

Ē, ex, prep., w, abl. *out of, from*.

Ēbullio, 4, -ivi, -ii, tr. and intr. *boil, bubble up*.

Ēbur, ōris, N. *ivory*.

Ēdo, ēdere and ēsse, ēdi, ēsum, tr.	<i>eat.</i>
Effectus, -ūs, m.	<i>effect, power, efficacy.</i>
Ef-fēro, efferre, extūli, elātum, tr.	<i>carry out, bear forth.</i>
Effervesco, 3, efferbui, tr. and intr.	<i>effervesce, begin to boil.</i>
Efficio, 3, -ēci, -ectum, tr.	<i>cause, make, effect.</i>
Effusio, -ōnis, f.	<i>pouring out or off.</i>
Ego, mei, etc.	<i>I.</i>
Ēlabor, 3, ēlābi, elapsus sum, dep.	<i>slide or slip away, escape.</i>
Ēlātērium, -i, n.	<i>wild cucumber, elaterium.</i>
Ēlātus, -a, -um, partic., efferō,	<i>elated, uplifted.</i>
Elasticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>elastic, stretching.</i>
Electus, -a, -um, partic., ēlīgo.	<i>chosen, selected.</i>
Ēlēgans, -antis, adj.	<i>elegant.</i>
Ēlicio, 3, -ui, -itum, tr.	<i>draw out, elicit.</i>
Ēlixir, -iris, n.	<i>elixir.</i>
Ēlixus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>boiled.</i>
Ēmētīcum, -i, n.	<i>an emetic.</i>
Ēmētīcus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>emetic.</i>
Ēmissio, -ōnis, f.	<i>sending or letting out, emission.</i>
Ēmo, 3, ēmi, emptum	<i>buy.</i>
Ēmolliens, -entis, adj.	<i>emollient, softening.</i>
Ēmollio, 4, -īvi, -ii, -itum, tr.	<i>soften, make tender.</i>
Empīricus, -i, m.	<i>empiric, quack.</i>
Emplastrum, -i, n.	<i>plaster.</i>
Emptor, -ōris, m.	<i>buyer, purchaser.</i>
En, interj.	<i>lo ! see ! look there !</i>
Ēnēma, -ātis, n.	<i>clyster, injection.</i>
Eo, -īre, -īvi and -ii, -itum, intr.	<i>go.</i>
Ēpīspasticus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>blistering.</i>
Ēpistōmium, -i, n.	<i>stopper, stop-cock, stopple.</i>
Ergōta, -æ, f.	<i>ergot.</i>
Ērigo, 3, -ēxi, -ectum, tr.	<i>erect, prick up.</i>
Erro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr.	<i>err, make a mistake.</i>
Ērūdio, 4, -īvi and -ii, -itum, tr.	<i>instruct.</i>
Ērūdītus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>learned, refined. civilized.</i>
Ērumpo, 3, -ūpi, -uptum, tr. and intr.	<i>break forth, cause to break forth.</i>
Ervum, -ī, n.	<i>pulse, vetch.</i>
Ērythroxylo, -i, n.	<i>erythroxylo.</i>
Essentia, -æ, f.	<i>essence.</i>
Ētiam, adv. and conj.	<i>also.</i>
Exactus, -a, -um, part. adj.	<i>exact, precise.</i>

Excōrio, 1, tr.	<i>skin, flay.</i>
Excito, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>excite, raise up.</i>
Excipio, 3, -ēpi, -tum, tr.	<i>receive, except.</i>
Excipulum, -i, N.	<i>receptacle.</i>
Excelsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>tall, high.</i>
Excerpo, 3, -psi, -ptum, tr.	<i>take out, select.</i>
Exeo, 4, -ii, -itum, intr.	<i>go out.</i>
Exēdo, 3, -ēdi, -ēsum, tr.	<i>eat up, consume.</i>
Exercitum, -i, N.	<i>exercise.</i>
Exhaurio, 4, -hausi, -haustum, tr.	<i>draw off, exhaust.</i>
Exhibeo, 2, -ui, -itum, tr.	<i>give, offer to, show.</i>
Exigo, 3, -ēgi, -exactum, tr.	<i>exact, demand.</i>
Eximo, 3, -ēmi, -emptum, tr.	<i>take out, except.</i>
Eximius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>remarkable.</i>
Existimo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>think, estimate.</i>
Expecto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>expect, wait for.</i>
Expectatus, -a, -um, part. adj.	<i>expected.</i>
Experientia, -æ, F.	<i>experience.</i>
Experimentum, -i, N.	<i>experiment.</i>
Expertus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>experienced, skillful.</i>
Exprior, 4, -iri, -pertus sum, dep.	<i>test, make use of.</i>
Explico, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>unfold, explain.</i>
Expriimo, 3, -essi, -essum, tr.	<i>express, press out.</i>
Extendo, 3, -di, -tum and sum, tr.	<i>stretch out, extend.</i>
Extraho, 3, -axi, -actum, tr.	<i>draw out, extract.</i>
Extractum, -i, N.	<i>extract.</i>
Exsiccō, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>dry, dry out.</i>
Exsiccatus, -a, -um, part.	<i>dry, dried out.</i>
Exsēco, 1, -ui, -sectum, tr.	<i>cut out, cut away.</i>
Exsugo, 3, -uxi, -uctum, tr.	<i>suck out.</i>
Eupatorium, -i, N.	<i>thoroughwort, eupatorium.</i>
Euonymus, -i, F.	<i>wahoo, euonymus.</i>
Evāpōro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>evaporate.</i>
Evāpōratiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>evaporation.</i>
Faba, -æ, F.	<i>bean.</i>
Fabulus, -i, M.	<i>a small bean.</i>
Fabricius, -i, M.	<i>Fabricius, a famous Roman general.</i>
Fabrica, -æ, F.	<i>workshop, manufactory.</i>
Facilis, -e, adj.	<i>easy.</i>
Facile, adv.	<i>easily.</i>

Fācio, 3, -ēci, -actum, tr.	<i>made, do.</i>
Fallo, 3, fēfelli, falsum, tr.	<i>deceive, disappoint, miss.</i>
Fallax, -ācis, adj.	<i>fallacious, deceitful.</i>
Falx, -cis, F.	<i>sickle.</i>
Fāma, -æ, F.	<i>report.</i>
Fāmilia, -æ, F.	<i>family, household</i>
Fārīna, -æ, F.	<i>flour, meal.</i>
Fascia, -æ, F.	<i>bandage.</i>
Fasciculus, -i, M.	<i>package, bundle.</i>
Fastīdiōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>fastidious, dainty.</i>
Fastīdio, 4, -īvi and -ii, -ītum, tr.	<i>scorn, disdain.</i>
Fatālis, -e, adj.	<i>fatal.</i>
Faux, -cis, F.	<i>gullet, pharynx, throat.</i>
Febrilis, -e, adj.	<i>febrile, causing fever.</i>
Febrīcūla, -æ, F.	<i>light fever.</i>
Febris, -is, F.	<i>fever.</i>
Febrīcito, 1, -as, —	<i>be ill of fever, have fever.</i>
Ficus, -i and -us, F.	<i>fig-tree, fig.</i>
Fel, -fellis, N.	<i>gall.</i>
Fermentum, -ī, N.	<i>cause of ferment, leaven.</i>
Ferrum, -i, N.	<i>iron.</i>
Fervens, -entis, adj., parti.	<i>hot, boiling.</i>
Festīno, 1, -avi, -ātum, tr. and intr.	<i>hasten.</i>
Fidēlīter, adv.	<i>faithfully.</i>
Fīdus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>faithful, trusty,</i>
Fīlia, -æ, F.	<i>daughter.</i>
Fīlius, -i, M.	<i>son.</i>
Fīltro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>filter.</i>
Fīnio, 4, -ivi, -ii, -ītum, tr.	<i>end, finish.</i>
Fīnis, -is, M.	<i>end, limit.</i>
Fīo, -fīēri, -factus sum.	<i>make, be made, become.</i>
Fīrme, adv.	<i>firmly.</i>
Fīxus, -a, -um, adj. parti.	<i>fixed, established.</i>
Flagellum, -i, N.	<i>scourge, lash.</i>
Flavescō, 3, —, intr.	<i>grow yellow, be yellow.</i>
Fleo, 2, -ēvi, -ētum, intr. and tr.	<i>weep, bewail.</i>
Flexilis, -e, adj.	<i>flexible.</i>
Flōrens, -entis, adj.	<i>flourishing, prosperous, successful.</i>
Flos, -ōris, M.	<i>flower.</i>
Fluīdus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>fluid, flowing.</i>
Fluor, -ōris, M.	<i>fluidity, flowing, flux.</i>

Fluxus, -us, M.	<i>a flowing, flux.</i>
Fŏcus, -i, M.	<i>hearth.</i>
Fŏenicŭlum, -i, N.	<i>fennel.</i>
Fŏlium, -i, N.	<i>leaf.</i>
Fons, -ŏntis, M.	<i>fountain, spring, well.</i>
Fontānus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of fountain, fountain.</i>
Fŏrāmen, -inis, N.	<i>opening, hole.</i>
Fŏras, adv.	<i>out of doors, out.</i>
Formo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>form, mould, fashion.</i>
Formula, -æ, F.	<i>formula, rule.</i>
Fors, -fortis, F.	<i>chance.</i>
Forsan, adv.	<i>perhaps.</i>
Fortis, -e, adj.	<i>brave, bold.</i>
Fŏveo, 2, -fŏvi, -fŏtūm, tr.	<i>nourish, foster, warm.</i>
Fractus, -a, -um, adj., part. adj.	<i>broken.</i>
Fractŭra, -æ, F.	<i>fracture, break.</i>
Frāgīlis, -e, adj.	<i>brittle, fragile.</i>
Frāgor, -ŏris, M.	<i>a breaking, noise, explosion.</i>
Frango, 3, -ēgi, -actum, tr.	<i>break, fracture.</i>
Frāter, -tris, M.	<i>brother.</i>
Frīgīdus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>cold.</i>
Frons, -tis, F.	<i>forehead, brow.</i>
Fructus, -us, M.	<i>fruit, enjoyment.</i>
Frumentum, -i, N.	<i>corn, grain.</i>
Fruor, frui, frŭitus or fructus sum, dep.	<i>enjoy.</i>
Frustra, adv.	<i>in vain.</i>
Fŭlīo, -inis, F.	<i>soot.</i>
Funda, -æ, F.	<i>bag.</i>
Fundāmentum, -i, N.	<i>foundation, base.</i>
Fundus, -i, M.	<i>bottom.</i>
Fuscus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>dark, brown.</i>
Fŭsio, -ŏnis, F.	<i>fusion, melting.</i>
Galla, -æ, F.	<i>oak-apple, gall-nut.</i>
Gallīcus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of Gaul, French.</i>
Gaulthēria, -æ, F.	<i>winter-green, gaultheria.</i>
Gēlātīna, -æ, F.	<i>gelatine.</i>
Gelsēmīum, -i, N.	<i>gelsemium.</i>
Gēlu, -ūs or -u, N.	<i>frost, cold.</i>
Gēner, -i, M.	<i>son-in-law.</i>
Gēnus, -ēris, N.	<i>kind, sort, race.</i>

Gērānium, ī, N.	<i>geranium.</i>
Germānus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>German.</i>
Germen, -īnis, N.	<i>germ, bud.</i>
Gigno, 3, gēnui, gēnītum, tr.	<i>beget, bear, produce.</i>
Glāber, -bra, -brum, adj.	<i>smooth, bald, bare.</i>
Glūten, -īnis, N.	<i>gluten, glue.</i>
Glūtīno, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>glue, paste, close up.</i>
Glūcōsa, -æ, F.	<i>glucose.</i>
Gl̥cyrrhīza, -æ, F.	<i>liquorice.</i>
Gnīdus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of Gnīdus.</i>
Gossīpium, -ī, N.	<i>cotton.</i>
Græcus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>Greek, Grecian.</i>
Grādātīm, adv.	<i>little by little, gradually.</i>
Grānūlātiō, -ōnis, F.	<i>granulation.</i>
Grātus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>acceptable, pleasing.</i>
Grāvis, -e, adj.	<i>heavy, grave, disagreeable.</i>
Guiācum, -ī, N.	<i>guaiacum, resin-wood.</i>
Gummi, indecl. and gummis, -is, F.	<i>gum.</i>
Gummōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of gum, gummy.</i>
Gusto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>taste.</i>
Gutta, -æ, F.	<i>drop.</i>
Hābeo, 2, -ui, -itum, tr.	<i>have, hold, possess.</i>
Hæmātītes, -æ, M.	<i>blood-stone, hæmatites.</i>
Hæmātōxylon, -ī, N.	<i>logwood, hæmatoxylon.</i>
Haud, adv.	<i>not, by no means.</i>
Haustus, -ūs, M.	<i>drink, draught.</i>
Hēdeōma, -æ, F.	<i>pennyroyal, hedeoma.</i>
Hēmīna, -æ, F.	<i>half-pint.</i>
Hēri, adv.	<i>yesterday.</i>
Herba, -æ, F.	<i>herb, grass, plant.</i>
Hic, hæc, hoc, from	<i>this.</i>
Hilāris, -e, adj.	<i>cheerful, jovial, merry.</i>
Hircīnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of a goat, goat-skin.</i>
Hispānicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>Spanish.</i>
Hīrūdo, -īnis, F.	<i>leech, blood-sucker.</i>
Hīrundo, -īnis, F.	<i>swallow.</i>
Hōdiurnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of to-day.</i>
Horribilis, -e, adj.	<i>horrible, dreadful, frightful.</i>
Huc, adv.	<i>hither.</i>
Hūjus-mōdi (hic and mōdus).	<i>of this sort or kind.</i>

Hūmānus, -a, -um, adj.	human.
Hūmecto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	moisten.
Hydrastis, -is, F.	hydrastis.
Hydrōphōbia, -æ, F.	hydrophobia, fear of water.
Hÿpērīcon, -i, N.	hypericon, St. John's wort.
Hÿpōgastrium, -i, N.	stomach, belly.
Hÿpōcisthis, -idis, F.	hypocisthis.
Hÿpōphosphis, itis	hypophosphite.
Hÿosecyāmus, -i, M.	hyoscyamus, henbane.
Ībi, adv.	there.
Īdem, eādem, ĩdem, pro.	the same.
Īgĭtur, conj.	therefore, then.
Ignatia, -æ, F.	ignatia; St. Jacob's bean.
Ignis, -is, M.	fire.
Ignitio, ōnis, F.	ignition, a burning.
Ignorantiā, -æ, F.	ignorance.
Ignosco, 3, -ōvi, -ōtum, intr. (w dat)	pardon, forgive.
Ille, -a, -ud, pro.	that, he, she, etc.
Illīno, 3, -ēvi, -ītum, tr.	smear, daub.
Illius-mōdi.	of that sort, of such a sort, kind.
Illuc, adv.	thither, in that direction.
Illustris, -e, adj.	light, clear, bright.
Illÿricus, -a, -um, adj.	Illyrian.
Immātūrus, -a, -um, adj.	immature, unripe.
Immo, adv.	yes, certainly.
Immundus, -a, -um, adj.	unclean, dirty, filthy.
Impēdio, 4, -īvi or -ii, -ītum, tr.	impede, hinder.
Impētus, -us, M.	attack, shock, force.
Impĭger, -gra, -grum, adj.	active, diligent.
Impērītus, -a, -um, adj.	inexperienced, unskillful.
Impleo, 2, -ēvi, -ētum, tr.	fill.
Impōno, 3, -sui, -sītum, tr.	put in, or on; place in.
Imprægno, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	impregnate.
Impūrus, -a, -um, adj.	impure.
Imus, -a, -um, adj. [superl. inferus.]	deepest, lowest.
In, p. w. acc. and abl.	into; in, on.
Inæquālis, -e, adj.	unequal, uneven.
Inæquālĭter, adv.	unequally.
Inattentus, -a, -um, adj.	inattentive.
Incanto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	sing, charm.

Incīdo, 3, -īdi, -īsum, tr. . . . .	. cut, cut into.
Incīdo, 3, -īdi, -āsum, intr. . . . .	. fall upon, happen, occur.
Incīnērātio, -ōnis, F. . . . .	. reducing to ashes.
Incīpio, 3, -ēpi, -eptum, tr. and intr. . . . .	. begin, take in hand.
Inclūdo, 3, -si, -sum, tr. . . . .	. include, shut in.
Inde, adv. . . . .	. thence, from that time.
Indīco, 3, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. indicate, show.
Indo, 3, -dīdi, -dītum, tr. . . . .	. set, put, or place in.
Indoctus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. untaught, ignorant.
Indūco, 3, -uxi, -uctum, tr. . . . .	. lead or bring in, induce.
Indus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. Indian.
Ineptus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. undiscerning, foolish.
Inexpertus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. inexperienced.
Infēlix, -īcis, adj. . . . .	. unhappy, unfortunate.
Infēro, -ferre, -tūli, -lātum, tr. . . . .	. bring in; cause, make.
Infērus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. low.
Inflāmmātio, -ōnis, F. . . . .	. inflammation.
Inflātus, -a, -um, adj. part. . . . .	. swollen, inflated.
Infundo, 3, -ūdī, -ūsum, tr. . . . .	. pour in, or upon.
Infusio, -ōnis, F. . . . .	. infusion.
Ingrāvesco, 3, —, intr. . . . .	. grow heavy, become worse.
Ingrēdior, 3, -grēdi, -gressus sum, dep. . . . .	. enter, begin.
Infirmus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. infirm, weak.
Inīmicus, -i, M. . . . .	. enemy.
Inīmicus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. unfriendly, hostile.
Inīitium, -i, N. . . . .	. beginning.
Inījicio, 3, -ēci, -ectum, tr. . . . .	. inject, cast in; put on.
Inījucundus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. unpleasant, disagreeable.
Inījūria, -æ, F. . . . .	. injury, wrong.
Inquīno, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. contaminate, deprave.
Inquam, irreg., tr. . . . .	. I say.
Inrāsus, -a, -um part. intrādo. . . . .	. scraped, grated.
Intellīgo, 3, -exi, -ectum, tr. . . . .	. understand, perceive.
Inter, prep. w. acc. . . . .	. between, among.
Interdum, adv. . . . .	. sometimes, now and then.
Interficiō, 3, -ēci, -ectum, tr. . . . .	. kill, slay.
Intērim, adv. . . . .	. meanwhile.
Intērior, -ōris, adj. compar. deg. . . . .	. interior, inner.
Intermissio, -ōnis, F. . . . .	. intermission.
Internus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. internal, interior.
Interprētatio, -ōnis, F. . . . .	. interpretation, explanation.

Interrögo, 1, -ävi, -ätum, tr.	<i>question, examine.</i>
Intervallum, -i, N.	<i>interval, space.</i>
Interventio, -önis, F.	<i>intervention.</i>
Intübus, -i, M. and F.	<i>endive, succory.</i>
Intueor, 2, -ëri, -tuitus sum, dep.	<i>look at, or upon.</i>
Inscientia, -æ, F.	<i>ignorance.</i>
Inscius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>not knowing.</i>
Inscribo, 3, -scripsi, -scriptum, tr.	<i>inscribe.</i>
Insomniösus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>sleepless.</i>
Inspecto, 1, -ävi, -ätum, tr.	<i>inspect, examine.</i>
Inspergo, 3, -spersi, -persum, tr.	<i>sprinkle on, or in.</i>
Inspicio, 3, -exi, -ectum, tr.	<i>inspect, look into.</i>
Insüla, -æ, F.	<i>island.</i>
Invenio, 4, -ëni, -entum, tr.	<i>invent, find, discover.</i>
Investigo, 1, -ävi, -ätum, tr.	<i>investigate, find.</i>
Invitus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>unwilling.</i>
Involvo, 3, -vi, -lütum, tr.	<i>wrap up, involve.</i>
Iödidum, -i, N.	<i>iodide.</i>
Iödine, -as, F.	<i>iodine.</i>
Iödium, -i, N.	<i>iodine.</i>
Ipëcäcuänha, -æ, F.	<i>ipecac.</i>
Iipse, -a, -um, pro intensive.	<i>himself, herself, etc.</i>
Irätus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>angry.</i>
Irinus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of iris.</i>
Iris, Idis, F.	<i>iris.</i>
Irritatio, -önis, F.	<i>irritation.</i>
Is, ea, id, pro.	<i>this, that, he, etc.</i>
Iste, ista, istud, pro.	<i>that man, that woman, etc.</i>
Ïta, adv.	<i>so, thus.</i>
Ïtäque, conj.	<i>and so, and thus, therefore.</i>
Ïtërum, adv.	<i>again.</i>
Jäcio, jëci, jactum, tr.	<i>throw.</i>
Jacto, 1, -ävi, -ätum, tr.	<i>throw often ; boast.</i>
Jäläpa, -æ, F.	<i>jalap.</i>
Jämaica, -æ, F.	<i>Jamaica.</i>
Jam, adv.	<i>now, already.</i>
Jëjunus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>hungry, fasting.</i>
Jücundus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>pleasing, joyful.</i>
Juglans, -dis, F.	<i>walnut.</i>
Juncus, -i, M.	<i>bulrush.</i>

Jūnior, -ōris, adj.	younger, junior.
Jurgo, 1, -āvi, -atum, intr.	quarrel, wrangle.
Jūrilentus, -a, -um, adj.	in broth, in gravy.
Jusjūrandum, jurisjurandi, N.	oath.
Jussus, -us, M.	order, command.
Kali, indecl., N.	kali, vegetable alkali.
Krāmēria, -æ F.	krameria.
Kansensis, -e, adj.	of Kansas, Kansan.
Lābōro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr.	labor, work.
Lācertus, -i, M.	lizard, newt.
Lācerīma, -æ, F.	tear, exudation from plants.
Lactas, -ātis, M.	lactate.
Lactōmētrum, -i, N.	lactometer.
Lactōphosphas, -ātis, M.	lactophosphate.
Lactūca, -æ, F.	lettuce.
Lactūcārium, -i, N.	opium from lettuce.
Lædo, 3, læsi, læsum tr.	hurt, injure.
Lætus, -a, -um, adj.	glad, joyful.
Lævus, -a, -um, adj.	left.
Lamīna, -æ, F.	plate, blade.
Languesco, 3, languī, intr.	languish, grow faint.
Lānīus, -i, M.	butcher.
Lappa, æ, F.	burdock.
Lāpis, -idis, M.	stone.
Lāserpitium, -i, N.	laserpitium, asafœtida.
Lassus, -a, -um, adj.	tired, weary.
Lātīne, adv.	in Latin.
Lātīnus, -a, -um, adj.	Latin.
Lātus, -is, N.	side, flank.
Laurens, -a, -um, adj.	laurel, of laurel.
Laudo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	praise.
Lāvandŭla, -æ, F.	lavender.
Laxo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	loosen, relax.
Lēbes, -ētis, M.	caldron, kettle, basin.
Lēgo, 3, lēgi, lectum, tr.	pick, cull, read.
Lēgislātor, -ōris, M.	legislator.
Lēnis, -e, adj.	light, gentle, mild.
Lēnīter, adv.	gently, slowly, moderately.
Lentīcŭla, -æ, F.	lentil.

Lenio, 4, -īvi, or -ii, -itum, tr.	soothe, calm, assuage.
Lentus, -a, -um, adj.	tough, sticky.
Lēporinus, -a, -um, adj.	of a hare.
Leptandra, -æ, F.	leptandra.
Lētālis, -e, adj.	deadly.
Lētifēr, -a, -um, adj.	death-bringing, deadly.
Lēvīter, adv.	lightly.
Lēvigātio, -ōnis, F.	{ levigation, trituration of moist sub- stances.
Lēvo, 1 -āvi, -ātum, tr.	lighten, relieve.
Lēvis, -e, adj.	light, quick.
Lex, lēgis, F.	law.
Lībellus, -i, M.	list, small writing.
Lībenter, adv.	freely, gladly, willingly.
Libero, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	liberate, free.
Līber, -brī, M.	book.
Lībra, -æ, F.	pound.
Lībum, -i, N.	cake, cheese-cake.
Ligneus, -a, -um, adj.	wooden, of wood.
Lignum, -i, N.	wood.
Līmon, -ōnis, F.	lemon.
Limpīdus, -a, -um, adj.	limpid, clear.
Līngua, -æ, F.	tongue, language.
Līnimentum, -i, N.	liniment.
Līnum, -i, N.	linen, of flax.
Līquor, -ōris, M.	liquor, fluid, liquid.
Līquo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	liquefy, melt.
Līquīdus, -a, -um, adj.	liquid.
Lis, lītis, F.	strife, contention.
Lōcus, -i, M.	place.
Lōbēlia, -æ, F.	lobelia.
Longus, -a, -um, adj.	long, tedious.
Lōtio -ōnis, F.	lotion, wash.
Lūdus, -i, M.	play, game, school.
Lūdo, 3, lūsi, lūsum, tr. and intr.	play, sport.
Lumbus, -i, M.	loin.
Lūpūlina, -æ, F.	lupuline, found in hop flowers.
Luxo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	displace, put out of joint.
Luxum, -i, N.	dislocation.
Lytta, -æ, F.	a blistering insect.

Mācēro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>macerate, soak.</i>
Mācūla, -æ, F.	<i>spot, sieve, mesh in net.</i>
Mādēfācio, 3, -ēci, -factum, tr.	<i>wet, make wet, moisten.</i>
Mādīdus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>wet, moist, soaked.</i>
Māgister, -tri, M.	<i>master, teacher.</i>
Māgisterium, -i, N.	<i>instruction, advice.</i>
Magnēsia, -æ, F.	<i>magnesia.</i>
Magnitūdo, -inis, M.	<i>magnitude, size.</i>
Magnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>large, great.</i>
Mālābathrum, -i, N.	<i>malabathrum.</i>
Mālācensis, -e, adj.	<i>of Malaga.</i>
Mālagma, -ātis, N.	<i>emollient poultice, cataplasm.</i>
Mālignus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>malignant, evil.</i>
Mālo, malle, mālui.	<i>be more willing, prefer, would rather.</i>
Mālus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>bad, evil, wicked.</i>
Mandātum, -i, M.	<i>mandate, command, direction.</i>
Māne, indecl. N.,	<i>morning.</i>
Māneo, 2, -si, -sum, intr.	<i>remain, stay.</i>
Mānus, -us, M.	<i>hand.</i>
Mārīnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>marine, of the sea.</i>
Marūbium, -i, N.	<i>horehound.</i>
Marsūpium, -i, N.	<i>purse.</i>
Mascūlus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>male, strong.</i>
Massa, -æ, F.	<i>mass, doughy mixture.</i>
Mastīco, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>masticate, chew.</i>
Māter, -tris, F.	<i>mother.</i>
Māternus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>maternal, mother.</i>
Mātūro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. and intr.	<i>mature, ripen, soften.</i>
Maxīme, adv.	<i>most, greatly,</i>
Mēdēa, -æ, F.	<i>a famous sorceress of Colchis.</i>
Mēdeor, 2, -ēri,—dep.	<i>heal, cure.</i>
Mēdicāmentārius, -a, -um, adj. and n.	<i>of medicine; a druggist.</i>
Mēdicāmentum, -i, N.	<i>drug, medicine.</i>
Mēdicāmentōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>medicinal.</i>
Mēdicīnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>medicinal, of medicine.</i>
Mēdyco, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>heal, cure.</i>
Mēdicor, 1, -āri, -ātus sum, dep.	<i>heal, cure.</i>
Mēdius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>middle, intermediate, medium.</i>
Mel, mellis, N.	<i>honey.</i>
Membrum, -i, N.	<i>member, limb.</i>
Menstru m, -i, N.	<i>menstruum, solvent.</i>

Mentha, -æ, F.	<i>mint.</i>
Mentha pīpērāta, -æ, F.	<i>peppermint.</i>
Mens, mentis, F.	<i>mind, disposition.</i>
Mensūra, -æ, F.	<i>measure.</i>
Mērācus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>pure, unmixed.</i>
Mercātor, -ōris, M.	<i>wholesale merchant.</i>
Merces, -cdis, F.	<i>hire, wages.</i>
Mērēor, 2, -ēri, -itus sum, dep.	<i>merit, deserve.</i>
Mersus, -a, -um, partic. adj.	<i>sunk, immersed.</i>
Mēreo, 2, -ui, -itum, tr.	<i>merit, deserve.</i>
Mētior, 4, -īri, -ītus, sum dep	<i>measure.</i>
Mētus, -us, M.	<i>fear.</i>
Meus, -a, -um, pro.	<i>my, mine.</i>
Mīca -æ, F.	<i>crumb, bite, piece.</i>
Miles, -itis, F.	<i>soldier.</i>
Mille, adj.	<i>thousand.</i>
Mīmōsa, -æ, F.	<i>mimosa.</i>
Mīnērālis, -e, adj.	<i>mineral.</i>
Mīnīmum, -i, N.	<i>minim.</i>
Minium, -i, N.	<i>red-lead.</i>
Mīnuo, 3, -ui, -ūtū r, tr.	<i>diminish, lessen.</i>
Mīnūtū, adv.	<i>minutely, in small pieces.</i>
Misceo, 2, -ui, mixtum and mistum, tr.	<i>mix, mingle.</i>
Miser, -a, -um, adj.	<i>miserable, poor, wretched.</i>
Mīseria, -æ, F.	<i>misery, distress.</i>
Mistūra, -e, F.	<i>mixture.</i>
Mīsy, -yos, and -ys, N.	<i>{ a kind of truffle; also a kind of mineral, perhaps vitriol.</i>
Mithrīdātes, -is, M.	<i>M. King of Pontus.</i>
Mītis, -e, adj.	<i>mild, gentle.</i>
Mōdīce, adj.	<i>moderately.</i>
Mōdo, adv.	<i>only, but.</i>
Mōdo — mōdo, now — now	<i>now; at one time, at another.</i>
Mōdus, -i, M.	<i>mode, manner, way.</i>
Mōla -æ, F.	<i>mill.</i>
Mōles, -is, F.	<i>mass, bulk.</i>
Mōlestus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>troublesome, annoying.</i>
Mordeo, 2, momordi, morsum, tr.	<i>bite.</i>
Mōrior, 4, mori and morīri, mortuus sum, } dep. }	<i>die.</i>
Morphīna, -æ, F.	<i>morphine,</i>

Morrhua, -æ, F.	<i>morrhua, a kind of fish.</i>
Mors, mortis, F.	<i>death.</i>
Morsus, -us, M.	<i>bite.</i>
Mortārium, -i, N.	<i>mortar.</i>
Morum, -i, N.	<i>mulberry.</i>
Mōtus, -ūs, M.	<i>motion, movement.</i>
Mōveo, 2, -vi, motum, tr.	<i>move, disturb.</i>
Mūcīlāgo, -īnis, F.	<i>mucilage.</i>
Mulceo, 2, -si, -sum, tr.	<i>soothe, allay.</i>
Mūlier, -is, F.	<i>woman.</i>
Mundus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>neat, clean.</i>
Mūrīātīcus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>muriatic.</i>
Muscūlōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>full of muscles, fleshy.</i>
Mustum, -i, N.	<i>must, new wine.</i>
Mūtatio, -ōnis, F.	<i>change.</i>
Mūto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>to change.</i>
Myrcia, -æ, F.	<i>myrcia.</i>
Myrrha, -æ, F.	<i>myrrh.</i>
Nāsālis, -e, adj.	<i>nasal.</i>
Nam, conj.	<i>for.</i>
Nardum, -i, N.	<i>nard.</i>
Nāris, -is, F.	<i>nostril.</i>
Nascor, 3, nasci, natus sum. dep.	<i>born; appear; rise, spring.</i>
Nāsus, -i, M.	<i>nose.</i>
Nāto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr.	<i>swim.</i>
Nātūrālīter, adv.	<i>naturally.</i>
Necessārius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>necessary.</i>
Neco, 1, { āvi, ātum and sometimes ui, -ctum. }	<i>tr. kill, put to death.</i>
Neglectus, -a, -um, adj. partic.	<i>neglected.</i>
Negligenter, adv.	<i>negligently, carelessly.</i>
Negligens, -entis, adj.	<i>negligent.</i>
Negligo, 3, -exi, -ectum, tr.	<i>neglect.</i>
Nēmo, -īnis, M. and F.	<i>no one, nobody.</i>
Nēque, nec, conj.	<i>nor.</i>
Nēque or nec—nēque or nec.	<i>neither—nor.</i>
Nervōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>nervous.</i>
Nervus, -i, M.	<i>nerve, sinew.</i>
Nescio, 4, -īvi, -ii, -ītum, tr.	<i>know not, be ignorant of.</i>
Nīger, -gra, -grum, adj.	<i>black.</i>

Nīmium, adv.	<i>too much, too.</i>
Nīmius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>too much, too great.</i>
Nisi, conj.	<i>unless, if not.</i>
Nitras, -ātis, M.	<i>nitrate.</i>
Nitrum, -i, N.	<i>nitre.</i>
Nōbīlis, -e, adj.	<i>noble.</i>
Nōcens, -entis, adj.	<i>harmful, guilty.</i>
Nocturnus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>nocturnal, in the night.</i>
Nōdōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>knotty, full of knots.</i>
Nōlo, nolle, nōlui, —	<i>be unwilling, will not.</i>
Nōmen, -inis, N. —	<i>name.</i>
Nondum, adv.	<i>not yet.</i>
Non mōdo—sed etiam or verum.	<i>not only—but also.</i>
Nonnullus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>some, somewhat.</i>
Nonnumquam, adv.	<i>sometimes.</i>
Nosco, 3, nōvi, nōtum, tr.	<i>get acquainted with, learn.</i>
Nōta, -æ, F.	<i>mark, sign, symptom.</i>
Nōtio, -ōnis, F.	<i>notion, idea.</i>
Nox, noctis, F.	<i>night.</i>
Nōtus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>known.</i>
Nucha, -æ, F.	<i>nape of the neck.</i>
Nullus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>no one, not any.</i>
Nummus, -i, M.	<i>coin, money.</i>
Nunc, adv.	<i>now.</i>
Nunquam, adv.	<i>never.</i>
Nūper, adv.	<i>lately, recently.</i>
Nūtrio, 4, -ī i and -ii, -itum, tr.	<i>nourish, nurture.</i>
Nux, nucis, F.	<i>nut.</i>
Nux-vōmīca, -æ, F.	<i>nux-vomica.</i>
Ōbeo, 4, -ii, -itum, [ob and eo] intr.	<i>go against, go to meet ; die.</i>
Obliviscor, 3, -ci, -litus sum, dep.	<i>forget.</i>
Obsōlētus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>old, worn out.</i>
Obsum, -esse, -fui, —	<i>be against, opposed to, injure.</i>
Obtego, 3, -exi, -ectum, tr.	<i>cover over.</i>
Obtūro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>close. stop up.</i>
Occūpo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.,	<i>occupy, to be busy.</i>
Octārius, -i, M.	<i>pint.</i>
Octāvus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>eight.</i>
Octo, adj.	<i>eight.</i>
Octōginta, adj.	<i>eighty.</i>

Octōgēsīmus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>eightieth.</i>
Ōcŭlārius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of the eye.</i>
Ōcŭlus, -i, M.	<i>eye.</i>
Ōenanthe, -es, F.	<i>anranthe, grape of the wild vine.</i>
Offīcīna, -æ, F.	<i>office, shop.</i>
Ōlus, -ëris, N.	<i>vegetable.</i>
Ōleo, 2, -ui, — intr.	<i>smell, smack of.</i>
Ōleum, -i, N.	<i>oil.</i>
Ōlim, adv.	<i>formerly, once.</i>
Omnīno, adv.	<i>entirely, altogether, at all.</i>
Omphācium, -i	<i>oil, or juice of unripe olives.</i>
Opācus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>shady, dark.</i>
Ōpālescens, -entis, adj.	<i>opalescent, turning pale.</i>
Ōpëra, -æ, F. and M.	<i>work, labor attention; workman.</i>
Ōpīnans, -āntis, part. adj.	<i>expecting, thinking.</i>
Ōpītŭlor, 1, -āri, -ātus sum, dep.	<i>aid, assist.</i>
Ōpōbalsāmum, -i, N.	<i>balm of Gilead.</i>
Oppōno, 3, -sui, -situm, tr.	<i>put on, apply.</i>
Opōpānax, -ācis, M.	<i>juice of the plant panax.</i>
Oppīco, 1, — tr.	<i>pitch, cover or seal with pitch.</i>
Opprīmo, 3, -essī, -essum, tr.	<i>oppress, weigh down.</i>
Ops, -opis, F.	<i>aid, wealth, resources.</i>
Optābīlis, -e, adj.	<i>desirable.</i>
Optīme, adv.	<i>best, right well.</i>
Ōpus, -ëris, N.	<i>work.</i>
Ōpus, -indecl noun and adj.	<i>need, necessity; needful.</i>
Ordīno, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>set in order, arrange.</i>
Ordo, -inis, M.	<i>order, rank, row.</i>
Ōrior, 4, -īri, -ortus sum, dep.	<i>arise, spring, appear.</i>
Ōro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>pray, entreat, beseech.</i>
Os, -oris, N.	<i>mouth, face.</i>
Ostendo, 3, -di, -sum and tum, tr.	<i>show, hold forth.</i>
Ōvum, -i, N.	<i>egg.</i>
Oxālas, -ātis, M.	<i>oxalate.</i>
Oxālīcus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>oxalic.</i>
Oxŷdum, -i, N.	<i>oxyde.</i>
Oxymel, -mellis, N.	<i>oxymel, wine and honey.</i>
Pæne, adv.	<i>almost, nearly.</i>
Palleseo, 3, -ui, — intr.	<i>turn pale, lose color.</i>
Pallidus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>pale, pallid.</i>

Pallor, -ōris, M.	<i>pale</i> ness, <i>pallor</i> .
Pālumba, -æ, F.	<i>wild-pigeon</i> , <i>wood-dove</i> .
Pālus, -ūdis, F.	<i>marsh</i> , <i>bog</i> .
Pānax, ācis, M.	<i>panax</i> , <i>ginseng</i> .
Pānis, -is, M.	<i>bread</i> .
Pāpāver, -is, N.	<i>poppy</i> .
Pāpŷrāceus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of paper</i> , <i>of papyrus</i> .
Pārenchŷma, -ātis, N.	<i>pulp</i> , <i>base of soft part of plants</i> .
Pārīter, adv.	<i>equally</i> .
Pāro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>prepare</i> .
Pārōtis, -idis, F.	<i>tumor of the parotid gland</i> .
Pāroxysmus, -i, M.	<i>paroxysmus</i> .
Pars, partis, F.	<i>part</i> .
Partīcula, -æ, F.	<i>particle</i> , <i>small part</i> , <i>little</i> .
Partio, -ōnis, F.	<i>parting</i> , <i>division</i> .
Pārūm, adv.	<i>not enough</i> , <i>too little</i> .
Parvus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>little</i> , <i>small</i> .
Pasta, -æ, F.	<i>paste</i> .
Pātienter, adj.	<i>patiently</i> , <i>with patience</i> .
Pātior, 3, pati, passus sum, dep.	<i>suffer</i> , <i>permit</i> , <i>allow</i> .
Paulātim, adv.	<i>gradually</i> , <i>little by little</i> .
Paulūm, -i, N.	<i>a little</i> .
Paulūlum, -i, N.	<i>a little</i> .
Pāvīmentum, -i, N.	<i>pavement</i> , <i>floor</i> .
Pāvīto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, intr.	<i>tremble</i> , <i>fear greatly</i> .
Pax, pacis, F.	<i>peace</i> .
Pēdētentim, adv.	<i>slow</i> , <i>cautiously</i> .
Pēdīlŷvium, -i, N.	<i>foot-bath</i> .
Penītus, adv.	<i>internally</i> , <i>thoroughly</i> .
Penso, 1, —, tr.	<i>weigh</i> .
Pensum, -i, N.	<i>lesson</i> , <i>task</i> .
Per, prep w. acc.	<i>through</i> , <i>by means of</i> .
Pērācūtus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>very sharp</i> .
Percōlo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>percolate</i> , <i>strain</i> , <i>filter</i> .
Percontor, 1, -ari, -ātus sum, dep.	<i>ask</i> , <i>inquire</i> .
Perdo, 3, -didi, -ditum, tr.	<i>destroy</i> , <i>ruin</i> .
Perdūco, 3, -uxi, -uctum, tr.	<i>lead</i> or <i>bring through</i> .
Pergo, 3, perrexi, perrectum, tr.	<i>proceed</i> , <i>go on</i> .
Pēricŷlōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>dangerous</i> .
Pēriōdicus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>periodical</i> .
Pērītus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>skilled</i> , <i>experienced</i> .

Permisceo, 2, -ui, -ixtum, -istum, tr. . . . .	. mix thoroughly.
Perpulcher, -chra, -crum, adj. . . . .	. very beautiful.
Persōna, -æ, F. . . . .	. person.
Persto, 1, -stīti, -stātum, intr. . . . .	. persist, continue.
Pertīnax, -ācis, adj. . . . .	. pertinacious, very close.
Perspicio, 3, -exi, -ectum, tr. . . . .	. see through, observe closely.
Perterreō, 2, -ui, -itum, tr. . . . .	. terrify.
Pervēnio, 4, -ēni, -entum, intr. . . . .	. arrive at, reach, attain.
Pestilens, -entis, adj. . . . .	. pestilent, deadly.
Pestis, -is, F. . . . .	. pestilence, plague, epidemic.
Petrōselinum, -i, N. . . . .	. petroselinum, rock parsley.
Pharmacopœia, -æ, F.	{ book of standard formulæ for pre- paring medicines.
Phiāla, -æ, F. . . . .	. phial, vial.
Phosphas, -ātis, M. . . . .	. phosphate.
Phosphorus, -i, M. . . . .	. phosphorus.
Phȳsostigma, -ātis, N. . . . .	. physostigma, Calabar bean.
Pīger, -gra, -grum, adj. . . . .	. lazy, slow.
Pīlula, -æ, F. . . . .	. pill.
Pīmenta, -æ, F. . . . .	. pimenta, all-spice.
Pīneus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. of pine, pine.
Pingo, 3, -xi, -ctum, tr. . . . .	. paint.
Pinguis, -e, adj. . . . .	. fat, rich.
Pīper, -is, N. . . . .	. pepper.
Pīpērīna, -æ, F. . . . .	. piperina, resinous extract of pepper.
Pīpērātus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. of pepper, peppery.
Pīrum, -i, N. . . . .	. pear.
Piscīna, -æ, F. . . . .	. fish-pond, reservoir.
Piscis, -is, M. . . . .	. fish.
Piscor, 1, -āri, -ātus sum, dep. . . . .	. to fish.
Pistillum, -i, N. . . . .	. pestle.
Pix, picis, F. . . . .	. pitch.
Plāceo, 2, -ui, -itum, intr. . . . .	. please.
Planta, -æ, F. . . . .	. plant.
Plērīque, -æque, -aque, adj. . . . .	. most, the greater number.
Plērūmq̄ue, adv. . . . .	. usually, for the most part.
Plumbum, -i, N. . . . .	. lead.
Plūrīmus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. most, very much ; very many.
Plus, plūris, adj. . . . .	. more.
Pödāgra, -æ, F. . . . .	. gout in the foot.
Pōlenta, -æ, F. . . . .	. pearled barley.

Pölium, -i, N. . . . .	. the herb poley.
Pollen, -inis, N. and F. . . . .	. fine flour, mill-dust.
Pömum, -i, N. . . . .	. fruit.
Pondus, -ëris, N. . . . .	. weight.
Pöno, 3, -sui, -situm, tr. . . . .	. place, put.
Ponticus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. of Pontus, Pontic.
Pöpulus, -i, M. . . . .	. people, nation.
Porrus, -i, M. . . . .	. leak, scullion.
Portio, -önis, F. . . . .	. portion, part.
Porto, 1, -ävi, -ätum, tr. . . . .	. carry.
Possum, posse, potui, —. . . . .	. be able, can.
Post, prep. w. acc. . . . .	. after, behind.
Post, adv. . . . .	. after, afterwards.
Postea, adv. . . . .	. afterwards.
Posthac, adv. . . . .	. hereafter, after this.
Postscriptum, -i, N. . . . .	. postscript.
Postquam, adv. . . . .	. after, after that.
Pötassa, -æ, F. . . . .	. potassa, caustic potash.
Pötens, -entis, adj. . . . .	. potent, powerful.
Pötio, -önis, F. . . . .	. drink, potion.
Pötior, 4, -iri, -itus sum, dep. . . . .	. get possession of, enjoy.
Pötius, adv. . . . .	. rather.
Pöto, 1, -ävi, -ätum, tr. . . . .	. drink.
Pötus, -üs, M. . . . .	. drink.
Præbeo, 2, -ui, -itum tr. . . . .	. furnish, offer.
Præcëptätus, -a, -um, partic. adj. . . . .	. precipitated.
Præcëpue, adv. . . . .	. especially, particularly.
Præcordia, -orum, N. . . . .	. diaphragm; bowels; stomach.
Præparätio, -önis, F. . . . .	. preparation.
Præparätus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. prepared.
Præscribo, 3, -psi, -ptum, tr. . . . .	. prescribe.
Præscriptum, -i, N. . . . .	. prescription.
Præsens, -entis, adj. . . . .	. present; active.
Præsto, 1, -iti, -itum and (-ätum, tr. and intr.	} make, afford; stand before.
Præsum, -esse, -fui, —.	
Prandium, -i, N. . . . .	. breakfast, dinner.
Prëmo, 3, -essi, -essum, tr. . . . .	. press.
Prëtiosus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. precious, costly.
Prëtium, -i, N. . . . .	. price.
Prïmo, adv. . . . .	. at first.

Primum, adv.	<i>first, in the first place.</i>
Prīmus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>first, the first.</i>
Prīnus, -i, F.	<i>black-alder.</i>
Prior, -ōris, adj.	<i>former, preceding.</i>
Privo, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>deprive.</i>
Pro, prep w. abl.	<i>before, according to.</i>
Prōbābiliter, adv.	<i>probably.</i>
Prōbābilis, -e, adj.	<i>probable.</i>
Prōcul, adv.	<i>far, at a distance.</i>
Prōfunde, adv.	<i>profoundly.</i>
Proh, interjec.	<i>O!</i>
Prōhībeo, 2, -uī, -itum, tr.	<i>hinder.</i>
Prōjicio, 3, -ēci, -ectum, tr.	<i>project, throw forth.</i>
Prōmissum, -i, N.	<i>promise.</i>
Prōpolis, -is, F.	<i>bee glue.</i>
Prōpōsitum, -i, N.	<i>purpose, plan.</i>
Proprius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>peculiar, special.</i>
Prōtēgo, 3, -exi, -ectum, tr.	<i>protect.</i>
Prōtinus, adv.	<i>at once, immediately</i>
Protinus, -ut	<i>as soon as.</i>
Prō-sum, -esse, -fui, —.	<i>be useful, benefit.</i>
Prōvideo, 2, -īdi, -isum, tr. and intr.	<i>provide for, look after, see to it.</i>
Prōvisus, -a, -um, partic.	<i>provided, foreseen.</i>
Prudens, -entis, adj.	<i>prudent, sagacious.</i>
Psōra, -æ, F.	<i>itch.</i>
Pūdor, -ōris, M.	<i>shame, disgrace.</i>
Puella, -æ, F.	<i>girl.</i>
Puer, -i, M.	<i>boy.</i>
Pugno, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>fight.</i>
Pulcher, -chra, -chrum, adj.	<i>pretty, beautiful.</i>
Pulchre, adv.	<i>beautifully, thoroughly.</i>
Pulmōnālis, -e, adj.	<i>pulmonary.</i>
Pulpa, -æ, F.	<i>pulp.</i>
Pulpāmentum, -i, N.	<i>dainty food.</i>
Pulsus, -us, M.	<i>pulse.</i>
Pulvĕro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>pulverize, reduce to powder.</i>
Pulvĕrīzo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>pulverize.</i>
Pulvis, -ĕris, M.	<i>powder, dust.</i>
Pūmex, -icis, M.	<i>pumice-stone.</i>
Purgo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>purge, cleanse.</i>
Pūnio, 4, -īvi, -ii, -itum, tr.	<i>punish.</i>

Purifico, 1, -āvi, -ā um, tr. . . . .	. purify, cleanse.
Pūrus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. pure.
Pus, pūris, N. . . . .	. pus.
Pustūla, -æ, F. . . . .	. pustule.
Putridus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. putrid, bad smelling.
Pūto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. think, suppose.
Pūtor, -is, M. . . . .	. putridity, stench.
Pyrethrum, -i, N. . . . .	. pyrethrum, Spanish chamomile.
Pyrrhus, -i, M. . . . .	. Pyrrhus, king of Epīrus.
Pyxis, -idis, F. . . . .	. box.
Quam, adv. . . . .	. interrog., how; compar., as, than.
Quamdiu, adv. . . . .	. how long, as long as.
Quamquam, conj. . . . .	. though, although.
Quando, adv. and conj. . . . .	. when.
Quandocunque, adv. and conj. . . . .	. whenever.
Quantitas, -ātis, F. . . . .	. quantity.
Quantus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. how much, as.
Quāre, adv. . . . .	. why.
Quartus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. fourth.
Quāsi, adv. . . . .	. as if, as.
Quassia, -æ, F. . . . .	. quassia.
Quātio, 3,—quassum, tr. . . . .	. shake, toss.
Quattuor, adj. . . . .	. four.
Que, conj., enclitic. . . . .	. and.
Queo, 4, -īvi, -itum, -ii, intr. . . . .	. able, can.
Qui, quæ, quod, rel. pro . . . . .	. who, which.
Quia, conj. . . . .	. because.
Quīdam, quædam, quoddam or quiddam. . . . .	. a certain.
Quīdem, conj. . . . .	. indeed, even.
Quīlibet, quælibet, quodlibet. . . . .	. any one you please.
Quīnidīna, -æ, F. . . . .	. quinidine.
Quīnīna. . . . .	. quinine.
Quīntuplex, -icis, adj. . . . .	. five-fold. five times as many.
Quis, quæ, quid. . . . .	. who.
Quisque, quæque, quidque or quodque. . . . .	. each, every.
Quisquis, . . . . .	. whoever.
Quivis, quævis, quodvis or quidvis. . . . .	. any one you please.
Quo, adv. . . . .	. where, in order that.
Quomodo, adv. . . . .	. how.
Quoque, adv. . . . .	. also, too.
Quot, adj. . . . .	. how many.

Quotīdie, adv.	<i>daily.</i>
Quoties, adv.	<i>how often, as often as.</i>
Quum, adv. and conj.	<i>when, since, though.</i>
Rādo, 3, rāsi, rāsum, tr.	<i>shave, scrape.</i>
Rābiōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>rubid, mad.</i>
Rācēmōsus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>full of racemes or clusters.</i>
Rādīcūla, -æ, F.	<i>radicula, soap-weed.</i>
Rādix, -icis, F.	<i>root.</i>
Rāmentum, -i, N.	<i>shred, piece.</i>
Rāpum, -i, N.	<i>turnip.</i>
Rāro, adv.	<i>rarely, seldom.</i>
Rārus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>thin, porous, spongy.</i>
Rātio, -ōnis, F.	<i>reason, plan, course.</i>
Rātīonārius, -a, -um, adj.	<i>relating to accounts.</i>
Rēcens, -entis, adj.	<i>recent, fresh.</i>
Rēcīpio, 3, -ēpi, -eptum, tr.	<i>receive, take back.</i>
Rēcīpere se.	<i>betake one's self, return.</i>
Rēcīto, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>recite, read aloud.</i>
Rēcōrdor, 1, -āri, -ātus sum, dep.	<i>recall, recollect.</i>
Recreo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>refresh.</i>
Rectīfīco, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>rectify.</i>
Recūpēro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>recover, regain.</i>
Reddo, 3, -idi, -itum, tr.	<i>return, yield, render.</i>
Red-eo, 4, -ii, -itum, intr.	<i>return, go or come back.</i>
Rēdīgo, 3, -ēgi, -actum, tr.	<i>reduce, drive back.</i>
Rēdītus, -us, M.	<i>return.</i>
Rēdūco, 3, -uxi, -ctum, tr.	<i>restore, lead back.</i>
Rēductus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>reduced.</i>
Rēfrīgērātio, -ōnis, F.	<i>cooling.</i>
Rēfrīgēro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>cool, make cool.</i>
Rēgo, 3, rexī, rectum, tr.	<i>rule.</i>
Rhamnus, -i, F.	<i>rh-mnus, thorn.</i>
Rheumātismus, -i, M.	<i>rheumatism.</i>
Rheum, -i, N.	<i>rhubarb.</i>
Rējīcio, 3, -ēcī, -ectum, tr.	<i>reject, throw off.</i>
Rēlēvo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>relieve.</i>
Rēlīquus, -ā, -um, adj.	<i>remaining, the rest.</i>
Rēmānentia, -æ F.	<i>remnant, remainder.</i>
Rēmānens, -entis, adj.	<i>remaining, remnant.</i>
Rēmēdiū, -i, N.	<i>remedy.</i>

Rēmissus, -a, -um, adj.	remiss, lax, gentle.
Rēmittens, -entis, adj.	remittent.
Rēmitto, 3, -isi, -issum, tr.	remit send back, return.
Rēmōveo, 2, -ōvi, -ōtum, tr.	remove.
Rēpendo, 3, -di, -sum, tr.	pay back, return.
Rēpērio, 4, -ēri, -erum, tr.	find.
Rēpēto, 3, -ii, -itum.	repeat, seek again.
Rēpleo, 2, -ēvi, -ētum, tr.	replenish, fill again.
Replētus, -a, -um, adj.	replete, filled, crowded with.
Rēpōno, 3, -sui, -sūm, tr.	repose, lay down.
Rēprīmo, 3, -essi, -essum, tr.	repress, check, restrain.
Rēquiesco, 3, -ēvi, -ētum, in r.	rest, repose.
Res, rēi, f.	thing.
Rēservo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	reserve.
Res sedāta.	precipitate.
Rēsēdo, 3, -ēdi, -essum, intr.	sit down.
Rēsīdūm, -i, n.	residue, remainder.
Rēsīna, -æ, f.	resin.
Rēsīnōsus, -a, -um, adj.	resinous.
Rēsolvō, 3, -vi, -olūtum, tr.	open, loosen, resolve.
Rētorta, -æ, f.	retort.
Rīdicūlus, -a, -um, adj.	ridiculous, laughable.
Rīgīdus, -a, -um, adj.	rigid, stiff, severe.
Rīnōsus, -a, -um, adj.	full of cracks, leaky.
Rīvus, -i, m.	small stream.
Rōgātus, -ūs, m.	request, desire.
Rōma, -æ, f.	Rome.
Rōmānus, -a, -um, adj.	Roman.
Rōsa, -æ, f.	rose.
Rosmārīnus, -i, m.	rosemary.
Rūber, -bra, -brum, adj.	red, ruddy.
Rūbus, -i, f.	blackberry bush.
Rūbor, -ōris, m.	redness.
Rumpo, 3, -ūpi, -uptum.	break, burst.
Rūmex, -icis, m. and f.	rumex, yellow dock.
Rustīcus, -a, -um, adj.	rustic, country, rural.
Rūta, -æ, f.	rue.
Sābīna, -æ, f.	savin, or sabin.
Sacchārātus, -a, -um, adj.	of sugar, sugar.
Sacchārum, -i, n.	sugar.

Saccharōmētrum, -i, N.	. . . . .	. saccharometer.
Sācer, -cra, -crum, adj.	. . . . .	. sacred.
Saccus, -i, M.	. . . . .	. sack, bag.
Sacūlum, -i, N.	. . . . .	. age, generation.
Sāgāpēnum, -i, N.	. . . . .	. sagapenum, gum-like juice of plants.
Sal, -is, M. and N.	. . . . .	. salt: plu., witticisms.
Salsāmentum, -i, N.	. . . . .	. fish-pickle, salted fish.
Sal em, adv.	. . . . .	. at least, at all events.
Sālus, -ūtis, F.	. . . . .	. safety, health.
Sālūtāris, -e, adj.	. . . . .	. salutary, healthful.
Salve, -ēte.	. . . . .	. how fare you? good-morning.
Salveo, 2.	. . . . .	. be well, in good health.
Sanguināria, -æ, F.	. . . . .	. sanguinaria, blood-root.
Sanguis, -is, M.	. . . . .	. blood.
Sānitas, -ātis, F.	. . . . .	. health, soundness.
Sāno, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	. . . . .	. heal, cure.
Sānus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	. sound, well, sensible.
Sāpo, -ōnis, M.	. . . . .	. soap.
Sāpor, -ōris, M.	. . . . .	. savor, taste, relish.
Sāpōrātus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	. flavored.
Sātio, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	. . . . .	. sate, satisfy.
Sātis, adv.	. . . . .	. enough.
Sātūrātus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	. saturated, filled.
Scalpellum, -i, N.	. . . . .	. scalpel, lancet.
Scārificātiō, -ōnis, F.	. . . . .	. scarification, cutting slightly.
Scelestus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	. vicious, wicked, accursed.
Schōla, -æ, F.	. . . . .	. school.
Scientia, -æ, F.	. . . . .	. science, knowledge.
Scilla, -æ, F.	. . . . .	. squill.
Scīndo, 3, -īdi, -issum, tr.	. . . . .	. spil, cut.
Scio, 4, -īvi, -ii, -ītum, tr.	. . . . .	. know.
Scissilis, -e, adj.	. . . . .	. easily split.
Scōbis, -is, F.	. . . . .	. saw-dust, or filings.
Scriptor, -ōris, M.	. . . . .	. writer.
Scriptum, -i, N.	. . . . .	. writing, a written work.
Scrūpulus, -i, M.	. . . . .	. scruple.
Sēbāceus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	. of tallow. tallow
Sēbum, -i, N.	. . . . .	. tallow, suet.
Sectio, -ōnis, F.	. . . . .	. cutting.
Sēcundum, prep. w. acc.	. . . . .	. according to, after.
Sēcundus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	. second.

Sed, conj.	<i>but.</i>
Sēdecim, adj.	<i>sixteen.</i>
Sēdeo, 2, sēdi, sessum, intr.	<i>sit.</i>
Sēdīmen, -inis, N.	<i>sediment.</i>
Sēdimentum, -i, N.	<i>sediment, settling.</i>
Sēdo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>allay, quiet; cause to settle.</i>
Sēdūlo, adv.	<i>carefully, exactly.</i>
Sēlibra, -æ, F.	<i>half a pound.</i>
Sēlīgo, 3, -ēgi, -ectum, tr.	<i>select, choose.</i>
Sēmel, adv.	<i>a single time, once.</i>
Sēmī, -is, F.	<i>half.</i>
Sēmiuncia, -æ, F.	<i>half ounce.</i>
Semper, adv.	<i>always.</i>
Sēnēga, -æ, F.	<i>senega, rattlesnake root.</i>
Sēnex, senis, M.	<i>old man.</i>
Sensim, adv.	<i>gradually, little by little.</i>
Sententia, -æ, F.	<i>sentiment, opinion, thought.</i>
Sēpārātio, -ōnis, F.	<i>separation.</i>
Sēpāro, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>separate.</i>
Sēpōno, 3, -sui, -situm, tr.	<i>set aside, put by.</i>
Sēpulchrum, -i, N.	<i>sepulchre, grave, tombstone.</i>
Sēquens, -entis, adj.	<i>following.</i>
Sēquor, 3, -qui, -cūtus sum, dep.	<i>follow.</i>
Serpens, -entis, M. and F.	<i>serpent, snake.</i>
Serpentāria, -æ, F.	<i>serpentaria, snake-root.</i>
Sērus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>late.</i>
Servilis, -e, adj.	<i>servile.</i>
Servo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>preserve, keep.</i>
Servus, -i, M.	<i>servant, slave.</i>
Sēvērus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>severe, stern.</i>
Sextārius, -i, M.	<i>pint and a half.</i>
Sextus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>sixth.</i>
Sic, adv.	<i>so thus.</i>
Siccus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>dry, thirsty.</i>
Signīfīcātio, -ōnis, F.	<i>signification, meaning.</i>
Signīfīco, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>signify, mean.</i>
Signum, -i, N.	<i>sign, symptom, mark.</i>
Sil. silis, N.	<i>yellow earth, ochre.</i>
Silīgīneus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>of wheat, wheaten.</i>
Sīmīlīter, adv.	<i>similarly, in like manner.</i>
Sīmīlītudo, -inis, F.	<i>likeness, similitude.</i>

<i>Sīmflāgo</i> , -inis, F.	<i>finest wheat flour.</i>
<i>Simplex</i> , -plicis, adj.	<i>simple.</i>
<i>Simul</i> , adj.	<i>together, at once</i>
<i>Simāpis</i> , -is, F.	<i>mustard.</i>
<i>Sine</i> , prep. w. abl.	<i>without.</i>
<i>Singulāris</i> , -e, adj.	<i>singular, remarkable.</i>
<i>Singulus</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>single, each.</i>
<i>Sino</i> , 3, <i>sīvi</i> , <i>sītum</i> , tr.	<i>permit, allow.</i>
<i>Sitis</i> , -is, F.	<i>thirst.</i>
{ <i>Sive</i> , conj.	<i>or if.</i>
{ <i>Sive</i> — <i>sive</i>	<i>whether—or, either—or.</i>
<i>Socer</i> , -i, M.	<i>father-in-law.</i>
<i>Socius</i> , -i, M.	<i>partner, associate.</i>
<i>Sōda</i> , -æ, F.	<i>soda.</i>
<i>Sōleo</i> , 2, <i>solutus sum</i>	<i>be accustomed, wont.</i>
<i>Solidus</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>solid, firm.</i>
<i>Sollicitūdo</i> , -inis, F.	<i>solicitude, anxiety.</i>
<i>Solum</i> , adv.	<i>only.</i>
<i>Solūbilis</i> , -e, adj.	<i>soluble.</i>
<i>Solvo</i> , 3, - <i>vi</i> , - <i>lūtum</i> , tr.	<i>loosen, dissolve.</i>
<i>Somnus</i> , -i, M.	<i>sleep.</i>
<i>Sōror</i> , -ōris, F.	<i>sister.</i>
<i>Spargo</i> , 3, <i>sparsi</i> , <i>sparsum</i> , tr.	<i>sprinkle, scatter.</i>
<i>Spātūla</i> , -æ, F.	{ <i>ladle, flat stick or blade, for stirring</i> <i>medicines.</i>
<i>Spes</i> , -ēi, F.	<i>hope.</i>
<i>Spicātus</i> , -a, -um, adj.	<i>pointed, bearded.</i>
<i>Spiritus</i> , -us, M.	<i>spirits; breath.</i>
<i>Spissitas</i> , -ātis, F.	<i>thickness, consistency.</i>
<i>Spissitūdo</i> , -inis, F.	<i>thickness, density.</i>
<i>Spūma</i> , æ, F.	<i>spume, froth, foam.</i>
<i>Spūma argenti</i>	<i>litharge, spume of silver.</i>
<i>Squāma</i> , -æ, F.	<i>scale; filings of metal.</i>
<i>Stātim</i> , adv.	<i>immediately, at once.</i>
<i>Statio</i> , -ōnis, F.	<i>post, station, guard.</i>
<i>Stercus</i> , -ōris, N.	<i>excrement, dung.</i>
<i>Sto</i> , 1, <i>stēti</i> , <i>stātum</i> , in'r.	<i>stand.</i>
<i>Stōlidus</i> , -a, -um, adj. and N.	<i>stolid stupid; a dunce.</i>
<i>Strāmōnium</i> , -i, N.	<i>stramonium.</i>
<i>Strychnia</i> , -æ, F.	<i>strychnine.</i>
<i>Stūdeo</i> , 2, - <i>ui</i> , —.	<i>study; apply the mind to.</i>

Stūdīōsus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. studious, fond of, desirous.
Stultus, -a, -um, adj. and N. . . . .	. foolish ; a fool.
Styrax, -ācis, M. . . . .	. storax, a kind of resin.
Sub, prep. w. acc. and abl.	{ w. acc., near, towards ; w. abl., under, beneath.
Subācētas, -ātis, M. . . . .	. subacetate.
Subdiaphānus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. somewhat transparent.
Subdo, 3, -dīdi, -dītum, tr. . . . .	. put or place under.
Sūbeo, 4, -iī, -ītum, intr. . . . .	. go under, undergo.
Subflāvus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. somewhat yellow, yellowish.
Sūbhūmīdus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. somewhat moist.
Sūbīgo, 3, -ēgi, -actum, tr. . . . .	. work under, work thoroughly.
Sūbinde, adv. . . . .	. now and then ; from time to time.
Sūbito, adv. . . . .	. suddenly.
Sublimātio, -ōnis, F.	{ volatilizing and condensing dry sub- stances.
Sublīmātus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. sublimed, volatilized and condensed.
Sublīmo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. raise on high, volatilize by heat.
Submōveo, 2, -ōvi, -ōtum, tr. . . . .	. remove, drive away.
Subsīdo, 3, -ēdi, -essum, intr. . . . .	. sink down, subside.
Substītuo, 3, -ūi, -utum, tr. . . . .	. substitute, put under.
Substantia, -æ, F. . . . .	. substance.
Subsulphas, -ātis, M. . . . .	. subsulphate.
Suāvis, -e, adj. . . . .	. pleasant, agreeable.
Succus, -i, M. . . . .	. juice, moisture.
Sūdor, -ōris, M. . . . .	. sweat, perspiration.
Sūdōrifīcus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. sudorific, causing sweat.
Suffēro, sufferre, sustūli, sublātum, tr. . . . .	. suffer, undergo, endure.
Suffīciens, -entis, adj. . . . .	. sufficient.
Suffīcio, 3, -ēcī, -ectam, tr. and intr. . . . .	. substitute, suppl'y ; be sufficient enough.
Sui, pro. . . . .	. of himself ; of themselves, etc.
Sulphas, -ātis, M. . . . .	. sulphate.
Sulphur, -ūris, N. . . . .	. sulphur.
Sulphūrātus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. sulphurous, impregnated with sulphur.
Sulphūrīcus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. sulphuric.
Sum, -esse, -fui. . . . .	. be, exist.
Summitas, -ātis, F. . . . .	. top, highest part.
Summus, -a -um, adj. . . . .	. highest, uppermost.
Sūmo, 3, sumpsi, sumptum, tr. . . . .	. take, take up.
Sumptus, -ūs, M. . . . .	. expense.
Sūper, prep. w. acc. and abl.	{ w. acc., over, upon ; w. abl., on, con- cerning.

Sūperbus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>proud, haughty.</i>
Sūperfundo, 3, -fūdi, -fūsum, tr.	<i>pour over, or upon.</i>
Sūp̄erimpōno, 3, -sui, -situm, tr.	<i>place upon.</i>
Sūp̄ero, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>surpass, conquer.</i>
Supplex, -icis, adj.	<i>humbly entreating, imploring.</i>
Supra, adv.	<i>above.</i>
Suus, -a, -um, pro.	<i>his, their, etc.</i>
Sycānīnus, -i, F.	<i>mulberry tree.</i>
Syrūpus, -i, M.	<i>syrup.</i>
Tābācum, -i, N.	<i>tobacco.</i>
Tābidus, a, -um, adj.	<i>wasting away, consuming.</i>
Tāceo, 2, ui, -itum, intr.	<i>silent, say nothing.</i>
Tāleōla, -æ, F.	<i>little stick, piece</i>
Tālis, -e, adj.	<i>such.</i>
Tam, adv.	<i>so.</i>
Tāmen, adv.	<i>but, yet, still, nevertheless.</i>
Tāu īnius, -i, F.	<i>a kind of wild grape vine.</i>
Tānācētum, -i, N.	<i>tansy.</i>
Tāraxīcum, -i, N.	<i>dandelion.</i>
Tartāricus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>tartaric.</i>
Tartras, -ātis, M.	<i>tartrate.</i>
Taurīnus, -a, -um.	<i>taurine, of a bull.</i>
Tectum, -i, N.	<i>roof, cover; house.</i>
Temp̄to and tento, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	<i>try, test.</i>
Tempus, -ōris, N.	<i>time.</i>
Tēnax, -ācis, adj.	<i>tenacious, tough, tight.</i>
Tēnebræ, -ārum, F.	<i>darkness.</i>
Tēner, -a, -um, adj.	<i>tender.</i>
Tēnuītas, -ātis, F.	<i>fineness, thinness.</i>
Tēp̄efācio, 3, -fēci, -factum, tr.	<i>warm, make warm.</i>
Tēpor, -ōris, M.	<i>warmth, gentle warmth.</i>
Tēp̄idus, -a, -um, adj.	<i>tepid, warm.</i>
Ter, adv.	<i>thrice, three times.</i>
Tēro, 3, trīvi, trītum, tr.	<i>rub, bruise, triturate.</i>
Tersulphas, -ātis, M.	<i>tersulphate.</i>
Thēbæ, -ārum, F.	<i>Thebes.</i>
Thlaspi, -is, N.	<i>thlaspi, an herb.</i>
Thōrax, -ācis, M.	<i>thorax, breast, chest.</i>
Thymīāma, -ātis, N.	<i>thymiamma, fumigating compound.</i>
Thymum, -i, N.	<i>thyme.</i>

Týmeo, 2, -ui, — tr.	. . . . .	<i>fear, dread.</i>
Týmor, -ōris, M.	. . . . .	<i>fear.</i>
Týtulus, -i, M.	. . . . .	<i>title, name.</i>
Thea, -æ, F.	. . . . .	<i>tea.</i>
Tollo, 3, sustuli, sublāt im, r.	. . . . .	<i>remove, take away.</i>
Tōlu, indecl., N	. . . . .	<i>tolu.</i>
Tōlūtānus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	<i>of tolu.</i>
Tōnícum, -i, N.	. . . . .	<i>tonic.</i>
Tōnícus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	<i>tonic.</i>
Torcūlar, -āris, N.	. . . . .	<i>press.</i>
Tormen, -inis, N., used only in plu.	. . . . .	<i>gripes, pain in bowels.</i>
Tormentum, -i, N.	. . . . .	<i>press; torment.</i>
Torpeo, 2, -ui, — intr.	. . . . .	<i>torpid, numb.</i>
Torrēfactio, -ōnis, F.	. . . . .	<i>roasting.</i>
Torreo, 2, ui, tostum, tr.	. . . . .	<i>dry, parch, roast.</i>
Tot, adj., indecl.	. . . . .	<i>so many.</i>
Tot — quot.	. . . . .	<i>as many — as.</i>
Tōtus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	<i>whole, total.</i>
Tracheālis, -e, adj.	. . . . .	<i>tracheal.</i>
Tracto, -āvi, ātum, tr.	. . . . .	<i>handle, deal with.</i>
Trāho, 3, traxi, tractum, tr.	. . . . .	<i>drag, draw.</i>
Tres, tria, adj.	. . . . .	<i>three.</i>
Tricēsīmus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	<i>thirtieth.</i>
Triduum, -i, N.	. . . . .	<i>space of three days.</i>
Trifōlium, -i, N.	. . . . .	<i>trefoil.</i>
Tristītia, -æ, F.	. . . . .	<i>sadness, melancholy.</i>
Trōchisus, i, M.	. . . . .	<i>troche.</i>
Trūtīna, -æ, F.	. . . . .	<i>balance.</i>
Tum, adv.	. . . . .	<i>then, again.</i>
Tūmīdus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	<i>swollen, inflated.</i>
Tūmor, -ōris, M.	. . . . .	<i>tumor, swelling.</i>
Turbīdus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	<i>turbid, muddy.</i>
Turbo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	. . . . .	<i>disturb.</i>
Tus, tūris, N	. . . . .	<i>frankincense.</i>
Tussis, -is, F.	. . . . .	<i>cough.</i>
Tūtus, -a, -um, adj.	. . . . .	<i>safe.</i>
Tuus, -a, -um, pro.	. . . . .	<i>thy, thine, your.</i>
Týphus, -i, M.	. . . . .	<i>an acute disease with stupor.</i>
Týphus cērēbrālis.	. . . . .	<i>typhoid fever.</i>

Ubi, adv.	where, when.
Ulcērātio, -ōnis, F.	ulceration.
Ulcērōsus, -a, -um, adj.	ulcerous, sore.
Ulcus, -ēris, N.	ulcer, sore.
Ulmus, -i, F.	elm-tree.
Ulpīcum, -i, N.	leek, garlick.
Uncia, -æ, F.	ounce.
Uctus, a, -um, adj.	anointed, greasy, oily.
Unde, adv.	whence.
Undēcim, adj.	eleven.
Unguentum, -i, N.	ointment.
Ūnicus, -a, -um, adj.	only, single.
Ūniversus, -a, -um, adj.	whole, collectively.
Ūnquam, adv.	ever.
Urbs, -is, F.	city.
Ūro, 3, ussi, ustum, tr.	burn.
Usī ā us, -a, -um, adj.	usual, customary.
Usus, -us, M.	use, profit, advantage.
Usurpo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr.	use, usurp.
Ut, conj. and adv.	{ conj., that, in order that; adv., how, as, just as.
Ūtīnam, adv.	would that, O that, I wish that.
Ūtor, 3, ūti, usus sum, dep.	use, employ.
Ūva, -æ, F.	bunch or cluster of grapes
Ūva ursi,	bear-berry, trailing arbutus.
Vaccīnus, -a, -um, adj.	of a cow.
Vāgābundus, -a, -um, adj.	vagabond, wandering.
Valde, adv.	very, greatly, exceedingly.
Vāle, vālēte.	good by.
Vāleo, 2, -ui, -itum, intr	be well, be strong.
Vālériānas, -ātis, M.	valerianate.
Vālētūdīnārius, -a, -um, ad.	sickly, weak, infirm.
Vālētūdo, -inis, F.	health.
Vālidus, -a, -um, adj.	strong, sturdy.
Vāpor, -ōris, M.	vapor, steam.
Vāriētas, -ātis, F.	variety.
Vas, vāsīs, N.; plu. vāsa, -ōrum.	vessel.
Vāsum, -i, N.	vessel.
Vēgētābilis, -e, adj.	vegetable.
Vēhēmens, -entis, adj.	vehement, violent.

Vēhēmenter, adv. . . . .	. vehemently, forcibly.
Vel, conj. . . . .	. or.
Vēnæsectio, -ōnis, F. . . . .	. venesection, cutting a vein.
Vendo, 3, -idi, -itum, tr. . . . .	. sell.
Vēnīfica, -æ, F. . . . .	. sorceress.
Vēnēficus, -i, M. . . . .	. poisoner.
Vēnūm, -i, N. . . . .	. poison.
Vēnio, 4, vēni, ventum, intr. . . . .	. come.
Vēnēnāt s, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. poisonous.
Venter, -ri and -tris, M. . . . .	. stomach.
Ventrīcūlus, -i, M. . . . .	. stomach.
Ver, vēris, N. . . . .	. spring.
Vermīnor, 1, -āri, -ātus sum, dep. . . . .	. smart, hurt.
Verro, 3, verri, versum, tr. . . . .	. sweep, sweep out.
Vēro, adv. and conj. . . . .	. in truth, in fact, but in fact.
Verto, 3, -ti, -sum, tr. . . . .	. turn, translate.
Vērūm, conj. . . . .	. but, however.
Vērus, a, -um, adj. . . . .	. true.
Vēsīcātōrius, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. blistering, causing blister.
Vēsīcātōrium, -i, N. . . . .	. blister.
Vesper, -is and vespērus, -i, M. . . . .	. evening star, evening.
Vestis -is, F. . . . .	. garment, cloth.
Vētūlus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. old.
Vētus, -ēris, adj. . . . .	. old, of long standing.
Vētustus, -a, -um, adj. . . . .	. old, not remembered by the living.
Vexo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. vex, shake, distress.
Vīdeor, 2, -ēri, visus sum, dep. . . . .	. seem, appear.
Vīgīlo, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. . . . .	. be awake, watch.
Vincio, 4, -nxi, -nctum, tr. . . . .	. bind.
Vinco, 3, vīci, victum, tr. . . . .	. conquer.
Vīnum, -i, N. . . . .	. wine.
Vir, -i, M. . . . .	. man, hero.
Vīrus, -i, N. . . . .	. virus, poison.
Vis, vis, F. . . . .	. force, violence; plu., strength.
Viscum, -i, N. . . . .	. mistletoe.
Vīso, 3, vīsi, vīsum, tr. . . . .	. see, visit.
Vestio, 4, -īvi, -īi, -itum, tr. . . . .	. clothe.
Vitiātus, -a, -um, ādj. . . . .	. vitiated, spoiled.
Vītellus, -i, M. . . . .	. yolk of egg.
Vītis, -is, F. . . . .	. vine.

- Vitreus, -a, -um, adj. *of glass, glass.*
 Vitrum, -i, N. *glass.*
 Vīvo, 3, vixi, victum, in'r. *live.*
 Vix, adv. *scarcely, hardly.*
 Vōcābŭlum, -i, N. *word, term, name.*
 Vōco, 1, -āvi, -ātum, tr. *call, summon.*
 Vōlātilis, -e, adj. *volatile.*
 Vōlo, velle, vōlui. *be willing, wish, will.*
 Vōlvo, 3, volvi, vōlūtum, tr. *roll, think, ponder.*
 Vōmītōrium, -i, N. *emetic.*
 Vōmītus, -ūs, M. *vomiting*
 Vulgāris, -e, adj. *vulgar, common, ordinary.*
 Vultus, -eris, N. *wound, hurt.*
- Xanthoxylum, -i, N. *xanthoxylum, prickly-ash.*
 Xylobalsānum, -i, N. *balsam-wood.*
- Zeodoāria, -æ, F. *zeodoaria.*

ENGLISH-LATIN VOCABULARY.

Neither strictly technical terms, nor those whose Latin equivalent is easily inferred from the English, are included in this vocabulary.

- Able*, (be) possum; valeo, 2; queo, 4;
adj., capax; potens.
- About*, prep. w. acc. circa, circum; w.
abl., de.
- Above*, w. acc. and abl. super, supra.
- Abscess*, abscessus.
- Absent*, v., absum; adj., absens.
- Absorb*, absorbeo, 2; bibo, 3; imbibo, 3.
- Abundance*, abundantia, copia.
- Abuse*, abutor, dep., 3.
- Accept*, accipio, 3; recipio, 3.
- Acceptable*, acceptus, gratus, jucundus.
- Accident*, casus, fors, fortuna.
- According to*, ad, de, e or ex.
- Account*, ratio, numerus.
- Accurate*, diligens, accuratus, exactus.
- Accustom*, soleo, 2; assuefacio, 3.
- Ache*, N., dolor; v., doleo, 2; condo-
leo, 2.
- Act*, N., factum, gestum; v., ago, 3;
facio, 3.
- Acute*, acutus, acer.
- Add*, addo, 3; ajicio, 3; appono, 3.
- Adieu*, vale, salve et vale.
- Adorn*, orno, 1; adorno, 1; decoro, 1.
- Advice*, consilium, monitio.
- Advise*, suadeo, 2; moneo, 2; hortor,
1; dep.
- Affair*, res, negotium.
- Affected with disease*, morbo affectus,
morbo laborans.
- Afford*, præbeo, 2; reddo, 3.
- Afraid*, timidus, trepidus, pavidus.
- After*, prep., secundum, post; adv.,
post, postea; conj., postquam.
- Afternoon*, post meridiem.
- Again*, rursus, rursus, iterum, tum,
deinde.
- Against*, prep., adversus, contra, præ-
ter; adj., adversus.
- Age*, ætas; ævum.
- Agitate*, moveo, 2; agito, 1; quatio, 3.
- Ago*, abhinc, ante; *long ago*, jampri-
dem, jamdudum.
- Agree*, assentior, 4; dep.
- Agreeable*, gratus, acceptus, jucundus.
- Ague*, febris, horror in febris; febricula.
- Aid*, auxilium, adjumentum.
- Air*, aër.
- Alive*, vivus.
- All*, omnis, universus, cunctus.
- Allay*, sedo, 1; mitigo, 1; lenio, 4.
- Allow*, sîno, 3; permitto, 3; *it is*
allowed, licet.
- Almost*, pæne, prope.
- Alone*, solus.
- Already*, jam, jamjam.
- Also*, etiam, præterea, insuper.

- Always*, semper, usque. ¹
Amber, succinum, electrum.
Among, inter m.
Amputate, amputo, 1.
Anatomy, sectiō corporum.
Ancient, vetustus, antiquus, vetus.
And, et, ac, atque,—que.
Anger, ira.
Angry, irātus.
Another, alius; a second, alter.
Answer, v. respondeo, 2; n., responsum, responsio.
Ant, formica.
Anxious, anxius, sollicitus.
Any, ullus, quivis, quilibet, aliquis.
Apothecary, medicamentarius.
Apple, malum, pomum; *apple-tree*, malus, pomus.
Apply, appono, 3; applico, 1; admoveo, 2; adhibeo, 2.
Approach, appropinquo, 1.
Approve, probō, 1; approbo, 1.
Arise, surgo, 3; consurgo, 3.
Arm (from shoulder to elbow), laceratus; (elbow to wrist) brachium.
Art, ars.
Artichoke, carduus, cināra.
As, ut, velut, quemadmodum, quomodo.
Ashamed, pudet.
Ashes, cinis.
Ask, rogo, 1; oro, 1; peto, 3; quaero, 3; interrogo, 1.
Assist, juvo, 1; adjuvo, 1; subvenio, 4.
Assistant, adjutor, socinus.
At, in, w. acc. or abl.; ad, w. acc.; apud, w. acc.
Attempt, tento, 1; conor, 1, dep.
Await, expecto, 1.
Away, abeo, 4; discedo, 3.
Away from, a or ab, w. abl.; e or ex, w. abl.
Back, tergum.
Bad, malus, corruptus, vilis.
Bag, saccus, marsupium.
Balance, trutina.
Bald, calvus.
Bandage, fascia, fasciōla.
Bark, cortex; liber.
Barley, hordeum.
Barometer, barometrum.
Base, fundamentum, basis.
Basin, pelvis.
Basket, corbis, fiscus, calathus.
Bath, balneum; thermæ; lavatio.
Buthe, lavo, 1; abluo, 3.
Bear, fero, porto, 1; gero, 3; veho, 3.
Beard, barba.
Beat, pulso, 1; ferio, 4; verbero, 1; cædo, 3.
Beautiful, pulcher; bellus.
Because, quod, quia, quoniam.
Become, fio, evado, 3; decet.
Beech, fagus.
Beef, bubula.
Beer, cerevisia; *strong*, valida; *small*, dilutior.
Beetle, scarabæus.
Before, ante; antequam; coram w. abl.
Begin, incipio, 3; cœpi, inchoo, 2.
Behind, post.
Behold, ecce, en, aspice.
Behove, oportet, decet.
Believe, credo, 3; persuasum habeo, 2.
Bell, campana, tintinnabulum.
Belly, venter, alvus, abdomen.
Berry, bacca.
Best, optimus.
Betake (*one's self*), se conferre.
Between, inter.
Big, magnus, grandis, amplus.
Bird, avis.
Black, ater, niger.

Bladder, vesica.

Bleed, sanguinem, fundere; sang. mittere.

Blood, sanguis, cruor.

Bloodsucker, hirūdo, sanguisūga.

Body, corpus.

Boil, ferveo, 2; exundo, 1; ebullio, 4.

Bottle, lagena, ampulla.

Bottom, fundus.

Box, arca, capsula, cista, pyxis.

Boy, puer.

Brain, cerebrum; cerebellum.

Bramble, rubus.

Brave, fortis, animōsus.

Bread, panis.

Break, frango, 3; rumpo, 3; infringo, 3.

Breast, pectus, thorax.

Breath, spiritus, anima.

Bright, clarus, lucidus, illustris.

Brother, frater.

Bruise, contundo, 3; contero, 3.

Burn, uro, 3; comburo, 3; cremo, 1.

Burst, rumpo, 3; displodo.

Business, negotium, occupatio.

But, sed, at enim, verum; autem.

Buy, emo, 3; mercor, 1, dep.

By, a, ab, w. abl.; (denoting means or instrument, w. abl. alone).

Call, nomino, 1; appello, 1; voco, 1.

Calm, æquus.

Can, possum.

Care, cura.

Carry, porto, 1; fero; (back) refero.

Certain, (a) quidam; sure, certus.

Chalk, creta,

Chance, fors, casus; fortuna.

Change, muto, 1.

Cheerful, lætus, hilaris.

Cheese, caseus.

Cherish, foveo, 2; colo, 3.

Chew, manduco, 1; mastico, 1.

Children, pueri; liberi.

Chill, frigus; alor; horror.

City, urbs.

Clean, purus, mundus.

Cleanse, purgo, 1; expurgo, 1.

Clear, clarus, lucidus.

Clothe, vestio, 4.

Coal, carbo.

Cold, adj. frigidus; n. frigus.

Colic, colicus dolor; tormina.

Collect, lego, 3; colligo, 3.

Come, venio, 4; advenio, 4.

Coming, adventus.

Command, n. imperium; v. impero, 1, w. dat.; jubeo, 2, w. acc.; præsum, w. dat.

Common, communis.

Comrade, comes.

Companion, comes.

Compel, cogo, 3.

Compound, compōno, 3.

Conquer, supero, 1; vinco, 3.

Consult, consulo, 3.

Consume, consumo, 3.

Contain, contineo, 2; capio, 3.

Cook, n. coquus; v. coquo, 3.

Cool, adj. frigidus, subfrigidus; v. refrigero, 1.

Copper, cuprum.

Copperas, chalcantum.

Correct, adj., rectus, emendatus; v. corrigo, 3.

Costive, alvo astrictā.

Cotton, gossypium.

Cottage, casa.

Cough, tussis.

Count, numero, 1.

Counter, abacus.

Courage, virtus.

- Cure*, v. sano, 1; medeor, 2, w. dat.; n., sanatio.
Cup, poculum.
Cut, seco, 1; cædo, 3; incido, 3.
Daily, adj., quotidiānus; adv., quotidie; in dies.
Dandelion, taraxacum.
Danger, periculum.
Dangerous, periculōsus.
Dark, adj., obscurus; tenebrōsus.
Darkness, obscuritas, tenebræ.
Day, dies.
Dead, mortuus.
Dear, carus, pretiōsus.
Death, mors; letum.
Deceive, decipio, 3.
Deed, factum, facinus.
Degree, gradus; ordo.
Delay, n. mora; v. moror, 1, dep.
Deny, nego, 1; recuso, 1.
Depart, abeo, 4; discedo, 3.
Describe, describo, 3.
Despair, despero, 1.
Destroy, consumo, 3.
Die, moror, dep.; abeo, 4.
Difficult, difficilis, gravis.
Digest, digero, 3; concoquo, 3.
Diligent, diligens, impiger.
Disease, morbus; adversa valetudo.
Dish, catinus.
Display, pando, 3; explico, 1.
Dispose, dispōno, 3.
Dissolve, dissolvo, 3; solvo, 3.
Distil, destillo, 1.
Disturb, turbo, 1; perturbo, 1.
Divide, divido, 3.
Do, ago, 3; facio, 3; ēfficio, 3.
Doctor, medicus. medicīnæ medicus.
Drachm., drachma.
Dregs, fæx, sedimentum
Dress, vestio, 4; induo vestem.
Drink, v., bibo, 3; poto, 1; n., potus, potio.
Drive, ago, 3; agito, 1; pello, 3.
Drop, gutta.
Drown, mergo, 3; submergo, 3.
Dry, siccus, aridus.
Dry, siccus, 1; exsiccus, 1.
During, per; inter.
Dust, pulvis; mill-dust, pollen; saw-dust, scobs.
Each, quisque; singuli; of two, uterque.
Eager, vehemens, acer.
Ear, auris.
Earnest, diligens.
Easily, facile.
Easy, facilis.
Eat, edo, 3; vescor, 1, dep.
Effect, effectum, eventus.
Egg, ovum.
Elegant, elegans.
Employ, adhibeo, 2.
Empty, inānis, vacuus.
End, finis; terminus.
End, finio, 4; termino, 1.
Enter, ineo, 4; intro, 1.
Err, erro, 1.
Esteem, æstimo, 1.
Evening, vesper, vesp̄rus.
Event, eventum, eventus, res.
Ever, semper, usque, unquam.
Evil, adj., malus, pravus; n., malum.
Exceed, excedo, 3.
Excel, excello, 3; ante-eo, 4.
Exercise, n., ercitatio, usus; v., exerceo, 2.
Expect, expecto, 1.
Experienced, peritus.

- Experiment*, v., experior, 4; tento, 1; n., experimentum.
Eye, oculus.
Face, facies, vultus.
Fact, factum.
Fair, pulcher, formōsus.
False, falsus, mendax.
Familiar, familiāris.
Famous, clarus, inclitus.
Fever, febris, febricula.
Few, pauci, rāri; very few, perpauci.
Field, ager, agellus.
Fiery, igneus, ardens.
Filthy, sordidus, impurus.
Find, invenio, 4; reperio, 4.
Finger, digitus.
Follow, sequor, 3, dep.
Food, cibus, alimentum.
Fool, stultus.
Foolish, stultus, stolidus.
Foolishness, stultia.
Foot, pes.
For, conj., nam, enim, etenim.
Forget, obliviscor, 3, dep.
Former, prior, superior.
Fortunate, fortunatus, beātus.
Frankincense, tus.
Free, liber.
Friend, amicus.
Friendship, amicitia.
From, a, ab; de; e, ex.
Fruit, fructus.
Full, adj., plēnus, explētus.
Gall, fel; bilis.
Gallon, congius.
Game, ludus, lusus.
Garden, hortus.
Garlic, allium.
Garment, vestis.
Gather, lego, 3; colligo, 3.
Gift, donum, munus.
Give, do, 1; dono, 1.
Glass, vitrum.
Glassy, vitreus.
Go, eo, 4; venio, 4; incedo, 3.
Gold, aurum.
Good, bonus, probus.
Gore, cruor, sanies.
Gout, morbus articulāris; *gout in the hand*, chīrāgra; *gout in the foot*, podāgra.
Govern, impero, 1; tempero, 1.
Gradually, paullātīm; sensim; pedetentim.
Guess, v., conjicio, 3; coniecto, 1; auguror, 1, dep.
Guess, n., conjectūra.
Guide, dux.
Habit, mos, consuetūdo.
Haggard, macer, macilentus.
Hair, crinis, pilus, coma.
Half, adj., dimidius, dimidiatus; n., dimidum, dimidia pars.
Hand, manus.
Handsome, pulcher, formōsus.
Hang, suspendo, 3; pendo, 3.
Happy, felix, beātus.
Hard (not soft), durus; (difficult), difficilis.
Hardly, difficile, ægre, vix.
Harsh, asper, austērus, sevērus.
Hasten, festīno, 1; propero, 1.
Hatred, odium, invidia.
Heal, sano, 1; medicor, 1, dep.; medeor, 2, dep.
Health, valetūdo.
Healthy, sanus, validus, salutāris.
Heart, cor.
Heat, calor, ardor, fervor; v. calefacio, 3; fervefacio, 3.

Heaviness, gravitas, pondus.

Heavy, gravis, ponderosus.

Help, n, auxilium, adjumentum; v., juvo, 1; auxiliior, 1.

Hide, celo, 1; occulto, 1; operio, 4.

High, altus, celsus, sublimis.

Hill, collis, tumulus.

Hip, coxa.

Hither, huc.

Hold, teneo, 2; obtineo, 2.

Hole, forāmen, cavum.

Horn, cornu.

Horse, equus.

Hot, calidus; fervidus.

How, quam; *how far*, quatenus; *how great*, quantus.

Hunger, fames.

Hurry, festino, 1; propero, 1.

Hurt, lædo, 3; noceo, 2.

I, ego.

If, si; *if not*, nisi.

Ignorant, v., ignāro, 1; nescio, 4; adj., ignārus, indoctus.

Ignorance, ignorantia, inscitia.

Illustrious, clarus.

Imitate, imitor, 1, dep.

Immediately, statim.

In, in, w. abl.

Increase, augeo, 2; amplifico, 1.

Indulge, indulgeo, 2.

Infant, infans.

Infuse, infundo, 3.

Inhabit, habito, 1.

Inject, injicio, 3.

Injure, lædo, 3; noceo, 2, w. dat.

Instruct, erudio, 4; doceo, 2.

Intend, in animo est, w. dat.

Into, in, w. acc.

Invite, invito, 1.

Invent, invenio, 4.

Iron, n., ferrum; adj., ferreus.

It, is, ea, id.

Itself, see *Self*.

Itch, scabies, psora.

Ivory, ebur.

Ivy, hedera.

Jar, testa, urceus.

Jaundice, morbus regius icterus.

Joint, articulus.

Joke, jocus.

Journey, iter.

Joy, gaudium.

Judge, judex.

Just, justus, æquus.

Justly, juste.

Keen, acer.

Keep, teneo, 2.

Keep off, arceo, 2.

Kill, neco, 1; interficio, 3; occido, 3.

Kind, benignus.

Knee, genu.

Knife, culter; scalprum, scalpellum.

Knot, nodus.

Know, *know how*, scio, 4.

Known, notus.

Knowledge, notitia, scientia.

Labor, labor.

Lack, desum; (*want*) egeo, 2.

Lame, claudus.

Land, ager; terra.

Language, lingua.

Large, magnus.

Last, suprēmus; extrēmus.

Latin (in), Latine.

Laugh, rideo; 2 (at), irrīdeo, 2.

Law, lex.

Lay, pōno, 3.

Lazy, piger, ignavus.

Lead, plumbum.
Lead, duco, 3.
Leaf, folium.
Learn, disco, 3.
Learned, doctus, eruditus.
Leave, relinquo, 3.
Leech, hirūdo.
Leek, porrum.
Leg, crus.
Lesson, pensum.
Life, vita.
Light, adj., levis.
Light, n. lux.
Like, v. amo, 1.
Like, adj., similis.
Lime-stone, calx.
Lip, labrum.
Little, parvus.
Live, vivo, 3.
Liver, jecur; hepar.
Loin, lumbus.
Long, longus.
Look at, specto, 1; inspecto, 1.
Lose, amitto, 3; perdo, 3.
Loss, damnum.
Love, amo, 1.
Low, humilis.
Lucky, felix.

Mace, macis.
Macerate, macero, 1.
Make, facio, 3; (trial of) experior, 1, dep.
Man, homo; vir.
Manner, mos; modus.
Many, multi.
Marigold, caltha, calendula.
Mark, nota, signum.
Master, dominus; magister.
May, licet, w. dat.
Means (by means of), use the abl.

Medicine, medicīna; medicamentum.
Melt, liquefacio, 3.
Memory, memoria.
Middle, medius.
Milk, lac.
Mind, animus; mens.
Mindful, memor.
Mine, pro., meus.
Mint, mentha.
Miserable, miser.
Miss, omitto, 3; (desire) desidero, 1.
Mix, misceo, 2.
Mode, modus, ratio.
Modest, modestus.
Moist, humidus, madidus.
Money, pecunia.
Moon, luna.
More, plus; magis.
Morning, mane.
Morrow, cras.
Most, plurimus.
Mother, mater.
Move, moveo, 2.
Much, multus.
Must, oportet; debeo, 2.
My, pro., meus.

Name, nomen.
Narrow, angustus.
Navel, umbilicus.
Near, vicīnus, propinquus.
Nearly, prope; pæne.
Necessary, necessarius; necesse.
Neck, collum.
Need (want), egeo, 2; careo, 2.
Neglect, v., negligo, 3.
Nettle, urtica.
Never, nunquam.
New, novus; (fresh), recens.
Next, proximus.
Night, nox.

- No*, adj., nullus, non ullus.
Noble, nobilis.
Noon, meridies.
Nor, conj., nec, neque.
Not, adv., non.
Nothing, nihil.
Now, adv., nunc.
Number, v., numero, 1.
Nut, nux.

Oak, quercus.
Obediens, adj., obediens.
Obey, pareo, 2.
Obscure, adj., obscurus.
Obtain, adipiscor, 3, dep.; potior, 4, w. abl.
Offer, obfero, præbeo, 2.
Office (place of business), officīna.
Often, sæpe.
Ointment, unguentum.
Old, antiquus; vetus; (old man) senex (old age); senectus.
On, in, w., abl.; (of time), abl.
Once, semel; *once on time*, olim, quondam.
One, unus; *one at a time*, singuli.
Onion, cæpe.
Only, adj., solus; adv., solum, tantum.
Open, aperio, 4.
Or, aut, vel.
Other, alius; *some—others*, alii—alii· of two, alter.
Ought, debeo, 2.
Ounce, uncia.
Our, noster.
Out of, prep. e, ex, w. abl.
Over, prep. super, w. acc. and abl.; supra, w. acc.
Own, proprius; suus.
Pain, dolor.
Pale, pallidus.

Paper, n., charta; of paper, chartæceus.
Parent, parens.
Part, pars.
Patient, n. æger, ægrotus.
Patiently, patienter.
Peace, pax.
People, populus.
Perceive, percipio, 3.
Person, persōna; homo.
Physician, medicus.
Piece, pars; fragmentum.
Pine away, tabesco, 3.
Pink, dianthus.
Pitch, pix.
Place, locus.
Plague, pestilentia.
Plan, consilium; ratio.
Play, n. ludus; v. ludo, 3.
Poison, venenum.
Plough, v. aro, 1.
Poor, miser.
Porous, rarus.
Possess, v., possideo, 2; habeo 2; (get possession), potior, 4.
Pound, n., libra; *half a—selibra*; v. contero, 3; contundo, 3.
Pour, fundo, 3.
Powder, pulvis.
Power, potestas.
Powerful, potens.
Practice, v., exerceo, 2; n. usus, experientia.
Praise, v. laudo, 1; n. laus.
Preparation, præparatio.
Prepare, paro, 1; præparo, 1.
Prescription, præscriptum.
Present, adj., præsens.
Press, n. pretium; toroular: v. premo, 3.
Pretty, pulcher.

- Prevent*, prohibeo, 2.
Proceed, procedo, 3.
Promise, polliceor, 2; promitto, 3.
Proud, superbus.
Provide, paro, 1; comparo, 1.
Parrish, punio, 4.
Pupil, discipulus.
Purchase, emo, 3.
Pure, purus, mundus.
Purge, purgo, 1.
Put, pono, 3; loco, 1; *put an end to*, finio, 4:—*to flight*, fugo, 1.
Quack, empiricus; pharmacopōla.
Quick, agilis, citus.
Queen, regīna.
Quickly, cito.
Radish, raphānus.
Raise, tollo, 3; levo, 1.
Rather (wish), malo.
Read, lego 3; (aloud), recito, 1.
Receive, recipio, 3; accipio, 3; *ex-*
cipio, 3.
Recognize, agnosco, 3.
Recover, recupero, 1; convalesco, 3.
Red, ruber; rufus.
Reduce, redigo, 3.
Refresh, recreo, 1.
Relate, narro, 1.
Remain, maneo, 2.
Remedy, remedium.
Remember, meminī, reminiscor, 3; *me-*
moriā teneo.
Report, nuntio, 1.
Resemble (be like), similis.
Rest (the), ceteri.
Restrain, coerceo, 2.
Return, redeo, 4.
Rich, dives.
Rightly, recte.
Rise, orior, 4, dep.
Road, via.
Root, radix.
Rough, asper.
Ruddy, ruber.
Rule, rego, 3.
Run, curro, 3.
Rust, rubigo.
Sack, saccus.
Sad, tristis.
Safe, tutus.
Sailor, nauta.
Same, idem eadem, idem.
Salt, sal.
Sand, arena.
Save, servo.
Say, dico, 3.
Scare, terreo, 2.
Scholar, discipulus.
School, schola.
Science, scientia; doctrīna.
Scrape, rado, 3.
Sea, mare.
Second, secundus.
Seek, peto, 3; quæro, 3.
Seem, videor, 2.
See, video, 2.
Self, ipse.
Sell, vendo, 3.
Send, mitto, 3.
Servant, servus; *mini-ter*.
Set, pono, 3; statuo, 3.
Several, aliquot; nonnulli.
Shame, pudor.
Sharp (in edge), acūtus; (to the taste),
acer.
Shelf, abacus.
Shop, officīna.
Short, brevis.
Shut, claudio, 3.

- Sick*, æger ; ægrōtus.
Sickly, morbōsus, valetudinarius.
Side, n. latus.
Sift, cribro, 1.
Sight, visus ; conspectus.
Sign, signum ; indicium ; nota.
Signify, significo, 1.
Similar, similis.
Simple, simplex ; purus.
Since, cum, w. subj.
Singular, singulāris.
Sit, sedeo, 2.
Skillful, perītus ; expertus.
Slave, servus.
Sleep, n. somnus ; v. dormio, 4.
Small, parvus.
Soldier, miles.
Some one, aliquis ; quidam ; *some—others*, alii—alii.
Son, filius.
Soon, mox.
Soothe, mollio, 4.
Spare, parco, 3 ; w., dat.
Speak, loquor, 3, dep. ; dico, 3.
Spring, fons.
Square, quadrātus.
Stain, maculo, 1.
State, civitas.
Stay, maneo, 2 ; moror, 1, dep.
Story, fabula.
Stomach, stomachus.
Strive, nitor, 3, dep.
Street, via.
Strong, validus.
Study, n. studium ; v., studeo, 2, w., dat.
Stupid, stupidus.
Sturdy, validus.
Suffer, patior, 3, dep. ; tolero, 1 ; suffero
Suitable, opportunus.
- Summer*, æstas.
Sun, sol.
Surpass, supero, 1 ; vinco, 3.
Sure, certus.
Surely, certe.
Surgeon, chirurgus.
Swear, juro, 1.
Sweet (to taste or smell), dulcis ; suavis ; jucundus.
Symptom (of disease), nota, signum.
- Table*, mensa.
Take, capio, 3 ; sumo, 3.
Tall, altus.
Tardy, piger ; tardus.
Tar, pix liquida.
Taste, n. gustus ; v., gusto, 1.
Tea, thea.
Tell, narro, 1 ; dico, 3.
Tender, tener.
Terrify, terreo, 2.
Than, quam.
That, pron. ille ; is ; iste.
That, conj. (in purpose or result clauses), ut ; (after verbs of fearing), ne ; (not), ne ; (after expressions of doubt), quin ; after verbs of saying, and the like, not translated.
Their, gen. plur. of is ; (own), suus.
Then, tum ; deinde.
Thence, inde.
There, ibi ; as an expletive, not translated.
Thing, res.
Think, arbitror, 1, dep. ; puto, 1.
Thirst, sitis.
This, pron. hic ; is.
Through, per, w. acc.
Tired, defessus.
Time, tempus.

To, sign of dative; ad, in, w. acc.;
(expressing purpose), ut; ad, w.
gerund or gerundive; supine.

Tongue, lingua.

To-day, hodie.

Together with, cum, w. abl.

To-morrow, cras.

Too, quoque; (much), nimium.

Touch, tango, 3.

Towards, ad, in, w. acc.

Tough, lentus.

Train, exerceo, 2.

Tree, arbor.

Trial (make), experior.

True, verus.

Try, experior, 4, dep.; conor, 1, dep.
1; tento, 1.

Uncertain, incertus.

Understand, intelligo, 3.

Undertake, suscipio, 3; conor, 1, dep.

Upon, in, w. acc. or abl.

Use, utor, 3, dep., w. abl.

Useful, utilis.

Vain (in), frustra.

Valley, vallis.

Vein, vĕna

Very, superl. degree, admodum
valde.

Vine, vitis.

Vinegar, acĕtum.

Virtue, virtus.

Visit, viso, 3.

Voice, vox.

Vomit, vomo, 3; vomito (often), 1.

Wagon, carrus.

Walk, ambulo, 1.

Wait, expecto, 1.

Want (be in), careo.

Warn, moneo, 2.

Warm (tepid), calidus.

Warm (make), calefacio, 3: tepefacio,
3.

Wash, v., lavo, 1; luo, 3: n., lotio.

Water, aqua.

Wax, cera.

Weak, debilis.

Weary, fessus; defessus.

Weep, fleo, 2.

Well, bene.

Well (be), valeo, 2.

What, interrog. quis.

When, cum, or quum; interrog, quan-
do.

Whether, num; utrum.

Which, qui; (of two), uter.

While, dum.

White, albus.

Who, rel., qui; interrog., quis.

Whole, totus.

Why, cur; quāre; quamobrem.

Wide, latus.

Wife, uxor.

Wild, ferus.

Wine, vinum.

Winter, hiems.

Wise, sapiens.

Wisely, sapienter.

Wish, volo.

With, cum, w. abl.; sometimes abl.
alone.

Without, sine, w. abl.

Wool, lana.

Woods, silva.

Word, verbum.

Work, labor; opus.

Work, labōro, 1.

Worthy, dignus.

Would rather, malo.

Would that, utinam.

Wound, vulnus.

Wretched, miser.

Write, scribo, 3.

Writing, scriptum.

Wrong, injuria.

Year, annus.

Yellow, flavus.

Yesterday, heri.

Yet, at; tamen.

You, sing. tu, plu. vos.

Your, sing. tuus; plu. vester.

Young man, juvenis, adolescens.

Zeal, studium.

Zealous, acer; studiōsus.

GENERAL INDEX.

	PARAGRAPH
Ablative of means, etc.: Rule of Syntax	37
Ablative of manner: Rule of Syntax	61
Ablative of specification: Rule of Syntax	118
Ablative of characteristic: Rule of Syntax	233
Ablative absolute	268, 269
Accent	6
Acidum Nitricum	298
Adjectives of First and Second Declensions	33
Adjectives of Third Declension	59, 63, 70
Adjectives, numeral	180-189
Agent with ablative: Rule of Syntax	32
Agreement of adjectives	31
Alphabet	1
Antidote of Mithridates	371
Appositives: Rule of Syntax	13
Article	13
 Cases	 7
Cascarillæ extractum: Passage for Translation	142, 1
Cato: Passages for Translation	79, 87
Cato de vi medicamentōsa brassicæ	167
Cato's recipe for birth-day cake	175
Cato de musto	191
Cato on the medicinal value of cabbage	309
Celsus de his quæ calefaciunt et refrigerant	151
Celsus de Parōtidibus	193
Celsus de curatiōne vulneris, etc.	199
Celsus de emplastris	212
Celsus' remedy for hydrophobia	312
Chamomillæ syrupus	142, 3
Comparison of adjectives	81-87
Comparison of adverbs	91-96

	PARAGRAPH
Comparative degree: Rule of Syntax	88
Conjugation of <i>sum</i>	36-42
Conjugation First	44, 45
Conjugation Second	53
Conjugation Third	76
Conjugation Fourth	97
Conjugation Third: Verbs in <i>io</i>	102, 103
Cum <i>temporal, causal, and concessive</i>	240-243
Declension First	9-12
Declension Second	25
Declension Third	48, 49
Declension Third, <i>mute stems</i>	50
Declension Third, <i>liquid stems</i>	56
Declension Third, <i>sibilant stems</i>	58
Declension Third, <i>stems in i</i>	62
Declension Third, <i>mixed stems</i>	69
Declension Fourth	105-109
Declension Fourth, <i>exceptions in Dat. and Abl. Plur.</i>	111
Declension Fifth	113-116
Declension of special nouns,— <i>vis, deus, etc.</i>	119
Declension of the Comparative	87
Deponent verbs	173-175
Deponent verbs of Third and Fourth Conjugations	176
Direct Object: Rule of Syntax	15
Duration of nine: Rule of Syntax	166
Electuarium Theriācæ	300
Elixir Aurantiōrum Compositum	301
Extractum Absinthii	302
Gender	8, 107, 108
Gender, Rules of	72
Genitive, partitive	190
Genitive of Characteristic	235
Gerundive with dative: Rule of Syntax	278
Gerund and Gerundive	280-284
Hortatory Subjunctive	248-250
Indirect Object: Rule of Syntax	17
Indirect Questions: Rule of Syntax	244, 245

	PARAGRAPH
Indirect Discourse	258, 259
Indirect Discourse: Rule of Syntax	260, 261
Imperative	253, 254
Infinitive: Rule of Syntax	255, 256
Interrogative words,— <i>ne, nonne, num</i>	43
Impersonal verbs: Rule of Syntax	271-273
Irregular verbs,— <i>volo, nolo, mālō</i>	192
Irregular verb, <i>fero</i>	193
Irregular verbs, <i>eo, fīo</i>	195-198
Malagma ad Laterum Dolōres	305
<i>Ne</i> , particle, sign of question	21
<i>Nugæ</i>	165
<i>Oleum Cacao</i>	89
Participle, declension of the present	71
Participles	264-267
<i>Pasta Gummōsa</i>	90
Periphrastic Conjugations	274-276
Physician and Patient	308
Place, expressions of: Rule of Syntax	206-210
Pleasing, displeasing, etc., verbs of: Rule of Syntax	231
Predicate noun: Rule of Syntax	16
Possessive Dative: Rule of Syntax	22
Prepositions	200-205
Prescriptions for translation	120, 289-297
Pronouns, classes of	122
Pronouns, declension of personal	124-126
Pronouns, use of personal	127-130
Pronouns, Possessive	132, 133
Pronouns, Demonstrative	135-151
Pronouns, Relative, Interrogative, Indefinite	153-162
Pronouns, Agreement with antecedent: Rule of Syntax	163, 164
Pronunciation	3
<i>Pulvis Aromaticus</i>	142, 2
<i>Quæ Purgent</i>	306
Quantity of syllables	5
<i>Quin</i>	226
Remembering and forgetting, verbs of: Rule of Syntax	178

	PARAGRAPH
Seneca, passage for translation	243
Sequence of tenses	214-225
Subject of finite verb: Rule of Syntax	14
Subject Accusative: Rule of Syntax	256
Subjunctive of <i>sum</i>	39
Subjunctive Mood	213, 214, etc.
Subjunctive of Purpose	232
Subjunctive of Desire	251
Subordinate clauses of Indirect Discourse	262
Sum, compounds of	168-171
Sum, compounds of: Rule of Syntax	172
Supine in <i>um</i> : Rule of Syntax	286
Supine in <i>u</i>	287
Syllables, division of words into	4
Time <i>when</i> , and <i>within</i> which: Rule of Syntax	57
<i>Ut</i> with subjunctive to express purpose	229
<i>Utor</i> , <i>fruor</i> , etc., take the abl.: Rule of Syntax	177
Verbs of <i>making</i> , <i>choosing</i> , etc.: Rule of Syntax	67
Wishes and Conditions: Rule of Syntax	247

INDEX.

SUGGESTIVE DERIVATIONS.

Aerhæmatoxia	199, 4	Capillitium	252, 1
Aerophobia	199, 2	Capiplenium	252, 2
Aerorachia	199, 3	Capituluvium	252, 3
Anæstheticus	91, 1	Capitipurgia	252, 4
Angelica	303, 1	Caryophyllum	303, 3
Anthëmis	75, 1	Caryophyllus Dianthus	303, 4
Antipyreticus	211, 1	Cascarilla	303, 9
Archangelica	303, 2	Clarificatio	234, 3
Aristolochia	294, 3	Cochleäre	270, 2
Aristolochia Polyrhiza	294, 4	Cochleariformis	270, 3
Aristolochia Serpentaria	294, 5	Collutorium	239, 2
Atrabilis	294, 2	Colluvies	239, 1
Atramentum	294, 1	Confectio	279, 1
Aurantium	99, 2	Contagiōsus	239, 4
Aromaticus	75, 2	Convulsion	263, 4
Auripigmentum	307, 1	Convulsionaire	263, 5
Brachiocubital	263, 1	Decanthatio	239, 5
Brachotomy	263, 2	Desiccativa	227, 4
Brachiorrheuma	263, 3	Diagnōsis	81, 1
Cicatrix	211, 2	Digitālis	191, 1
Christopher	199, 1	Distillatio	227, 3
Calendula	134, 1	Dosiologia	279, 2
Capsicum	134, 2	Diaphorēsis	299, 1
Catarrhus	99, 3	Dysphagia	252, 6
Cimifuga	75, 3	Dysphonia	252, 7
Calefacients	227, 2	Dyspnœa	252, 5
Calorifacient	270, 1	Dysthanatos	252, 8
Camphorosma	227, 1	Electuarium	303, 6
		Elixir	134, 5

Emeticum	99, 4	Letifer	99, 8
Emplastrum	99, 5	Lumbāgo	252, 9
Empīricus	279, 3	Lucum	81, 4
Enterotyphus	211, 5		
Eupatorium	81, 2	Malagma	307, 6
Experimentum	134, 3	Malaria	81, 5
Exerior	310, 2	Melicēris	279, 4
Extractum	134, 4	Melimēlum	279, 5
		Melituria	279, 6
Fēbricōsus	310, 3	Morbid	270, 4
Febrifūga	310, 4	Morbific	270, 5
		Morphīna	75, 7
Gaultheria	99, 6		
Gentiāna	134, 6	Œnanthe	307, 7
Glucōsa	294, 9	Officinālis	279, 7
Glycerinum	294, 8	Opobalsamum	313, 2
Glycyrrhīza	294, 6	Oxymel	310, 6
Glycyrrhœa	294, 7		
		Parenchýma	303, 7
Hæmaphōbus	307, 3	Parōtis	191, 3
Hæmatītis	307, 2	Pedialgia	307, 8
Hæmatology	307, 4	Pestiferous	239, 6
Hedeoma	75, 6	Pharmacopœia	288, 1
Humor	307, 5	Pharmacomania	288, 2
Hydrocephalus	313, 3	Pharmacoposia	288, 3
Hydroæmia	199, 9	Pharmacopōla	288, 4
Hydromania	199, 7	Phosphorus	288, 5
Hydromyringa	199, 6	Photomania	288, 6
Hydrometrum	199, 5	Photophobia	288, 7
Hydrophobia	313, 1	Photopsia	288, 8
Hydropericardium	313, 2	Photuria	288, 9
Hydropneumonia	99, 81	Piperoid	227, 6
Hypogastralgia	81, 3	Piperopastus	227, 6
Hyoscyāmus	191, 2	Podcēdōma	191, 5
		Podophyllum	191, 4
Ileotyphus	211, 6	Podology	191, 7
Incineratio	227, 5	Podothēca	191, 6
		Porphyrotyphus	211, 4
Lactūca	75, 5	Præcordia	310, 5
Lactophosphas	75, 4	Pruriginōsus	81, 7
Lavandūla	99, 7	Psora	81, 6

Pulsilegium	299, 7	Subdiaphānus	307, 10
Pulsimanteia	299, 8	Sudiferous	313, 8
Pulsus Biferiens	299, 6	Tonicum	75, 8
Pulsus	299, 5	Torcular	299, 4
Rectificatio	299, 9	Torrefactio	227, 8
Rectitis	299, 11	Tormina	310, 7
Rectum	299, 10	Torticollis	299, 3
Retorta	299, 2	Trifolium	303, 8
Rosmarinus	307, 9	Trochiscus	75, 9
Saccharometer	279, 8	Typhus	211, 3
Sacchæorrhœa	279, 9	Venæsectio	310, 8
Sanguipurgium	313, 5	Ventricle	263, 6
Sanguisorba	313, 6	Ventriloquism	233, 7
Sanguisûga	313, 7	Ventripotent	233, 8
Saponaria	270, 6	Xanthopsis	211, 8
Saponariæ Nuculæ	270, 7	Xanthorrhîza	211, 9
Salvia	81, 8	Xanthoxylum	211, 7
Sarsaparilla	134, 7	Xanthuria	211, 10
Scalpellum	191, 8	Xylobalsamum	307, 11
Squamaria	294, 11	Zeodoaria	303, 5
Squamiferous	294, 10		

A CATALOGUE OF BOOKS FOR STUDENTS. INCLUDING THE ? QUIZ-COMPENDS ?

CONTENTS.

	PAGE		PAGE
New Series of Manuals, 2,3,4,5	6	Obstetrics,	10
Anatomy,	6	Pathology, Histology,	11
Biology,	11	Pharmacy,	12
Chemistry,	6	Physiology,	11
Children's Diseases,	7	Practice of Medicine,	12
Dentistry,	8	Prescription Books,	12
Dictionaries,	8	? Quiz-Compend ?	14, 15
Eye Diseases,	8	Skin Diseases,	12
Electricity,	9	Surgery,	13
Gynæcology,	10	Therapeutics,	9
Hygiene,	9	Urine and Urinary Organs,	13
Materia Medica,	9	Venereal Diseases,	13
Medical Jurisprudence,	10		


PUBLISHED BY

P. BLAKISTON, SON & CO.,
Medical Booksellers, Importers and Publishers.

LARGE STOCK OF ALL STUDENTS' BOOKS, AT
THE LOWEST PRICES.

1012 Walnut Street, Philadelphia.

***For sale by all Booksellers, or any book will be sent by mail, postpaid, upon receipt of price. Catalogues of books on all branches of Medicine, Dentistry, Pharmacy, etc., supplied upon application.

 Gould's New Medical Dictionary Just Ready. See page 16.

"An excellent Series of Manuals."—*Archives of Gynecology*.

A NEW SERIES OF STUDENTS' MANUALS

On the various Branches of Medicine and Surgery.

Can be used by Students of any College.

Price of each, Handsome Cloth, \$3.00. Full Leather, \$3.50.

The object of this series is to furnish good manuals for the medical student, that will strike the medium between the compend on one hand and the prolix textbook on the other—to contain all that is necessary for the student, without embarrassing him with a flood of theory and involved statements. They have been prepared by well-known men, who have had large experience as teachers and writers, and who are, therefore, well informed as to the needs of the student.

Their mechanical execution is of the best—good type and paper, handsomely illustrated whenever illustrations are of use, and strongly bound in uniform style.

Each book is sold separately at a remarkably low price, and the immediate success of several of the volumes shows that the series has met with popular favor.

NO. 1. SURGERY. 236 Illustrations.

A Manual of the Practice of Surgery. By WM. J. WALSHAM, M.D., Asst. Surg. to, and Demonstrator of Surg. in, St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London, etc. 228 Illustrations.

Presents the introductory facts in Surgery in clear, precise language, and contains all the latest advances in Pathology, Antiseptics, etc.

"It aims to occupy a position midway between the pretentious manual and the cumbersome System of Surgery, and its general character may be summed up in one word—practical."—*The Medical Bulletin*.

"Walsham, besides being an excellent surgeon, is a teacher in its best sense, and having had very great experience in the preparation of candidates for examination, and their subsequent professional career, may be relied upon to have carried out his work successfully. Without following out in detail his arrangement, which is excellent, we can at once say that his book is an embodiment of modern ideas neatly strung together, with an amount of careful organization well suited to the candidate, and, indeed, to the practitioner."—*British Medical Journal*.

Price of each Book, Cloth, \$3.00; Leather, \$3.50.

No. 2. DISEASES OF WOMEN. 150 Illus.**NEW EDITION.**

The Diseases of Women. Including Diseases of the Bladder and Urethra. By DR. F. WINCKEL, Professor of Gynæcology and Director of the Royal University Clinic for Women, in Munich. Second Edition. Revised and Edited by **Theophilus Parvin, M.D.**, Professor of Obstetrics and Diseases of Women and Children in Jefferson Medical College. 150 Engravings, most of which are original.

"The book will be a valuable one to physicians, and a safe and satisfactory one to put into the hands of students. It is issued in a neat and attractive form, and at a very reasonable price."—*Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*.

No. 3. OBSTETRICS. 227 Illustrations.

A Manual of Midwifery. By ALFRED LEWIS GALABIN, M.A., M.D., Obstetric Physician and Lecturer on Midwifery and the Diseases of Women at Guy's Hospital, London; Examiner in Midwifery to the Conjoint Examining Board of England, etc. With 227 Illus.

"This manual is one we can strongly recommend to all who desire to study the science as well as the practice of midwifery. Students at the present time not only are expected to know the principles of diagnosis, and the treatment of the various emergencies and complications that occur in the practice of midwifery, but find that the tendency is for examiners to ask more questions relating to the science of the subject than was the custom a few years ago. * * * The general standard of the manual is high; and wherever the science and practice of midwifery are well taught it will be regarded as one of the most important text-books on the subject."—*London Practitioner*.

No. 4. PHYSIOLOGY. Fourth Edition.**321 ILLUSTRATIONS AND A GLOSSARY.**

A Manual of Physiology. By GERALD F. YEO, M.D., F.R.C.S., Professor of Physiology in King's College, London. 321 Illustrations and a Glossary of Terms. Fourth American from second English Edition, revised and improved. 758 pages.

This volume was specially prepared to furnish students with a new text-book of Physiology, elementary so far as to avoid theories which have not borne the test of time and such details of methods as are unnecessary for students in our medical colleges.

"The brief examination I have given it was so favorable that I placed it in the list of text-books recommended in the circular of the University Medical College."—*Prof. Lewis A. Stimson, M.D., 37 East 33d Street, New York.*

Price of each Book, Cloth, \$3.00; Leather, \$3.50.

No. 5. ORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

Or the Chemistry of the Carbon Compounds. By Prof. VICTOR VON RICHTER, University of Breslau. Authorized translation, from the Fourth German Edition. By EDGAR F. SMITH, M.A., PH.D.; Prof. of Chemistry in University of Pennsylvania; Member of the Chem. Socs. of Berlin and Paris.

"I must say that this standard treatise is here presented in a remarkably compendious shape."—*J. W. Holland, M.D., Professor of Chemistry, Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia.*

"This work brings the whole matter, in simple, plain language, to the student in a clear, comprehensive manner. The whole method of the work is one that is more readily grasped than that of older and more famed text-books, and we look forward to the time when, to a great extent, this work will supersede others, on the score of its better adaptation to the wants of both teacher and student."—*Pharmaceutical Record.*

"Prof. von Richter's work has the merit of being singularly clear, well arranged, and for its bulk, comprehensive. Hence, it will, as we find it intimated in the preface, prove useful not merely as a text-book, but as a manual of reference."—*The Chemical News, London.*

No. 6. DISEASES OF CHILDREN.

SECOND EDITION.

A Manual. By J. F. GOODHART, M.D., Phys. to the Evelina Hospital for Children; Asst. Phys. to Guy's Hospital, London. Second American Edition. Edited and Rearranged by LOUIS STARR, M.D., Clinical Prof. of Dis. of Children in the Hospital of the Univ. of Pennsylvania, and Physician to the Children's Hospital, Phila. Containing many new Prescriptions, a list of over 50 Formulæ, conforming to the U. S. Pharmacopœia, and Directions for making Artificial Human Milk, for the Artificial Digestion of Milk, etc. Illus.

"The author has avoided the not uncommon error of writing a book on general medicine and labeling it 'Diseases of Children,' but has steadily kept in view the diseases which seemed to be incidental to childhood, or such points in disease as appear to be so peculiar to or pronounced in children as to justify insistence upon them. * * * A safe and reliable guide, and in many ways admirably adapted to the wants of the student and practitioner."—*American Journal of Medical Science.*

Price of each Book, Cloth, \$3.00; Leather, \$3.50.

No. 6. Goodhart and Starr:—Continued.

"Thoroughly individual, original and earnest, the work evidently of a close observer and an independent thinker, this book, though small, as a handbook or compendium is by no means made up of bare outlines or standard facts."—*The Therapeutic Gazette*.

"As it is said of some men, so it might be said of some books, that they are 'born to greatness.' This new volume has, we believe, a mission, particularly in the hands of the younger members of the profession. In these days of prolixity in medical literature, it is refreshing to meet with an author who knows both what to say and when he has said it. The work of Dr. Goodhart (admirably conformed, by Dr. Starr, to meet American requirements) is the nearest approach to clinical teaching without the actual presence of clinical material that we have yet seen."—*New York Medical Record*.

No. 7. PRACTICAL THERAPEUTICS.

FOURTH EDITION, WITH AN INDEX OF DISEASES.

Practical Therapeutics, considered with reference to Articles of the *Materia Medica*. Containing, also, an Index of Diseases, with a list of the Medicines applicable as Remedies. By EDWARD JOHN WARING, M.D., F.R.C.P. Fourth Edition. Rewritten and Revised by DUDLEY W. BUXTON, M.D., Asst. to the Prof. of Medicine at University College Hospital.

"We wish a copy could be put in the hands of every Student or Practitioner in the country. In our estimation, it is the best book of the kind ever written."—*N. Y. Medical Journal*.

No. 8. MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE AND TOXICOLOGY.

NEW, REVISED AND ENLARGED EDITION.

By John J. Reese, M.D., Professor of Medical Jurisprudence and Toxicology in the University of Pennsylvania; President of the Medical Jurisprudence Society of Phila.; 2d Edition, Revised and Enlarged.

"This admirable text-book."—*Amer. Jour. of Med. Sciences*.

"We lay this volume aside, after a careful perusal of its pages, with the profound impression that it should be in the hands of every doctor and lawyer. It fully meets the wants of all students. . . . He has succeeded in admirably condensing into a handy volume all the essential points."—*Cincinnati Lancet and Clinic*.

Price of each Book, Cloth, \$3.00; Leather, \$3.50.

ANATOMY.

Macalister's Human Anatomy. 816 Illustrations. A new Text-book for Students and Practitioners, Systematic and Topographical, including the Embryology, Histology and Morphology of Man. With special reference to the requirements of Practical Surgery and Medicine. With 816 Illustrations, 400 of which are original. Octavo. Cloth, 7.50; Leather, 8.50

Ballou's Veterinary Anatomy and Physiology. Illustrated. By Wm. R. Ballou, M.D., Professor of Equine Anatomy at New York College of Veterinary Surgeons. 29 graphic Illustrations. 12mo. Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved for notes, 1.25

Holden's Anatomy. A manual of Dissection of the Human Body. Fifth Edition. Enlarged, with Marginal References and over 200 Illustrations. Octavo. Cloth, 5.00; Leather, 6.00

Bound in Oilcloth, for the Dissecting Room, \$4.50.

"No student of Anatomy can take up this book without being pleased and instructed. Its Diagrams are original, striking and suggestive, giving more at a glance than pages of text description. * * * The text matches the illustrations in directness of practical application and clearness of detail."—*New York Medical Record*.

Holden's Human Osteology. Comprising a Description of the Bones, with Colored Delineations of the Attachments of the Muscles. The General and Microscopical Structure of Bone and its Development. With Lithographic Plates and Numerous Illustrations. Seventh Edition. 8vo. Cloth, 6.00

Holden's Landmarks, Medical and Surgical. 4th ed. Clo., 1.25

Heath's Practical Anatomy. Sixth London Edition. 24 Colored Plates, and nearly 300 other Illustrations. Cloth, 5.00

Potter's Compend of Anatomy. Fifth Edition. Enlarged. 16 Lithographic Plates. 117 Illustrations.

Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved for Notes, 1.25

CHEMISTRY.

Bartley's Medical Chemistry. Second Edition. A text-book prepared specially for Medical, Pharmaceutical and Dental Students. With 50 Illustrations, Plate of Absorption Spectra and Glossary of Chemical Terms. Revised and Enlarged. Cloth, 2.50

Trimble. Practical and Analytical Chemistry. A Course in Chemical Analysis, by Henry Trimble, Prof. of Analytical Chemistry in the Phila. College of Pharmacy. Illustrated. Third Edition. 8vo. Cloth, 1.50

 See pages 2 to 5 for list of Students' Manuals.

Chemistry:—Continued.

- Bloxam's Chemistry**, Inorganic and Organic, with Experiments. Seventh Edition. Enlarged and Rewritten. 330 Illustrations. Cloth, 4.50; Leather, 5.50
- Richter's Inorganic Chemistry**. A text-book for Students. Third American, from Fifth German Edition. Translated by Prof. Edgar F. Smith, PH.D. 89 Wood Engravings and Colored Plate of Spectra. Cloth, 2.00
- Richter's Organic Chemistry**, or Chemistry of the Carbon Compounds. Illustrated. Cloth, 3.00; Leather, 3.50
- Symonds. Manual of Chemistry**, for the special use of Medical Students. By BRANDRETH SYMONDS, A.M., M.D., Asst. Physician Roosevelt Hospital, Out-Patient Department; Attending Physician Northwestern Dispensary, New York. 12mo. Cloth, 2.00; Interleaved for Notes, 2.40
- Tidy. Modern Chemistry**. 2d Ed. Cloth, 5.50
- Leffmann's Compend of Chemistry**. Inorganic and Organic. Including Urinary Analysis. Third Edition. Revised. Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved for Notes, 1.25
- Leffmann and Beam. Progressive Exercises in Practical Chemistry**. 12mo. Illustrated. Cloth, 1.00
- Muter. Practical and Analytical Chemistry**. Second Edition. Revised and Illustrated. Cloth, 2.00
- Holland. The Urine, Common Poisons, and Milk Analysis**, Chemical and Microscopical. For Laboratory Use. 3d Edition, Enlarged. Illustrated. Cloth, 1.00
- Van Nüys. Urine Analysis**. Illus. Cloth, 2.00
- Wolff's Applied Medical Chemistry**. By Lawrence Wolff, M.D., Dem. of Chemistry in Jefferson Medical College. Clo., 1.00

CHILDREN.

- Goodhart and Starr. The Diseases of Children**. Second Edition. By J. F. Goodhart, M.D., Physician to the Evelina Hospital for Children; Assistant Physician to Guy's Hospital, London. Revised and Edited by Louis Starr, M.D., Clinical Professor of Diseases of Children in the Hospital of the University of Pennsylvania; Physician to the Children's Hospital, Philadelphia. Containing many Prescriptions and Formulæ, conforming to the U. S. Pharmacopœia, Directions for making Artificial Human Milk, for the Artificial Digestion of Milk, etc. Illustrated. Cloth, 3.00; Leather, 3.50
- Hatfield. Diseases of Children**. By M. P. Hatfield, M.D., Professor of Diseases of Children, Chicago Medical College. 12mo. Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved, 1.25
- Day. On Children**. A Practical and Systematic Treatise. Second Edition. 8vo. 752 pages. Cloth, 3.00; Leather, 4.00

☛ See pages 14 and 15 for list of Quiz-Compend's

Children:—Continued.

- Meigs and Pepper.** *The Diseases of Children.* Seventh Edition. 8vo. Cloth, 5.00; Leather, 6.00
- Starr.** *Diseases of the Digestive Organs in Infancy and Childhood.* With chapters on the Investigation of Disease, and on the General Management of Children. By Louis Starr, M.D., Clinical Professor of Diseases of Children in the University of Pennsylvania. Illus. Cloth, 2.50

DENTISTRY.

- Fillebrown.** *Operative Dentistry.* 330 Illus. Cloth, 2.50
- Flagg's** *Plastics and Plastic Filling.* 3d Ed. *Preparing.*
- Gorgas.** *Dental Medicine.* A Manual of Materia Medica and Therapeutics. Third Edition. Cloth, 3.50
- Harris.** *Principles and Practice of Dentistry.* Including Anatomy, Physiology, Pathology, Therapeutics, Dental Surgery and Mechanism. Twelfth Edition. Revised and enlarged by Professor Gorgas. 1028 Illustrations. Cloth, 7.00; Leather, 8.00
- Richardson's** *Mechanical Dentistry.* Fifth Edition. 569 Illustrations. 8vo. Cloth, 4.50; Leather, 5.50
- Sewill.** *Dental Surgery.* 200 Illustrations. Third Edition.
- Stocken's** *Dental Materia Medica.* Third Edition. Cloth, 2.50
- Taft's** *Operative Dentistry.* Dental Students and Practitioners. Fourth Edition. 100 Illustrations. Cloth, 4.25; Leather, 5.00
- Talbot.** *Irregularities of the Teeth, and their Treatment.* Illustrated. 8vo. Second Edition. Cloth, 3.00
- Tomes' Dental Anatomy.** Third Ed. 191 Illus. Cloth, 4.00
- Tomes' Dental Surgery.** 3d Edition. Revised. 292 Illus. 772 Pages. Cloth, 5.00
- Warren.** *Compend of Dental Pathology and Dental Medicine.* Illustrated. Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved, 1.25

DICTIONARIES.

- Gould's New Medical Dictionary.** Containing the Definition and Pronunciation of all words in Medicine, with many useful Tables etc. ½ Dark Leather, 3.25; ½ Mor., Thumb Index 4.25
- Cleveland's Pocket Medical Lexicon.** 31st Edition. Giving correct Pronunciation and Definition. Very small pocket size. Cloth, red edges .75; pocket-book style, 1.00
- Longley's Pocket Dictionary.** The Student's Medical Lexicon, giving Definition and Pronunciation of all Terms used in Medicine, with an Appendix giving Poisons and Their Antidotes, Abbreviations used in Prescriptions, Metric Scale of Doses, etc. 24mo. Cloth, 1.00; pocket-book style, 1.25

See pages 2 to 5 for list of Students' Manuals.

EYE.

- Arlt. Diseases of the Eye.** Including those of the Conjunctiva, Cornea, Sclerotic, Iris and Ciliary Body. By Prof. Von Arlt. Translated by Dr. Lyman Ware. Illus. 8vo. Cloth, 2.50
- Hartridge on Refraction.** 4th Ed. Cloth, 2.00
- Meyer. Diseases of the Eye.** A complete Manual for Students and Physicians. 270 Illustrations and two Colored Plates. 8vo. Cloth, 4.50; Leather, 5.50
- Fox and Gould. Compend of Diseases of the Eye and Refraction.** 2d Ed. Enlarged. 71 Illus. 39 Formulæ. Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved for Notes, 1.25

ELECTRICITY.

- Mason's Compend of Medical and Surgical Electricity.** With numerous Illustrations. 12mo. Cloth, 1.00

HYGIENE.

- Parkes' (Ed. A.) Practical Hygiene.** Seventh Edition, enlarged. Illustrated. 8vo. Cloth, 4.50
- Parkes' (L. C.) Manual of Hygiene and Public Health.** 12mo. Cloth, 2.50
- Wilson's Handbook of Hygiene and Sanitary Science.** Sixth Edition. Revised and Illustrated. Cloth, 2.75

MATERIA MEDICA AND THERAPEUTICS.

- Potter's Compend of Materia Medica, Therapeutics and Prescription Writing.** Fifth Edition, revised and improved. Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved for Notes, 1.25
- Biddle's Materia Medica.** Eleventh Edition. By the late John B. Biddle, M.D., Professor of Materia Medica in Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. Revised, and rewritten, by Clement Biddle, M.D., Assist. Surgeon, U. S. N., assisted by Henry Morris, M.D. 8vo., illustrated. Cloth, 4.25; Leather, 5.00
- Headland's Action of Medicines.** 9th Ed. 8vo. Cloth, 3.00
- Potter. Materia Medica, Pharmacy and Therapeutics.** Including Action of Medicines, Special Therapeutics, Pharmacology, etc. Second Edition. Cloth, 4.00; Leather, 5.00
- Starr, Walker and Powell. Synopsis of Physiological Action of Medicines,** based upon Prof. H. C. Wood's "Materia Medica and Therapeutics." 3d Ed. Enlarged. Cloth, .75
- Waring. Therapeutics.** With an Index of Diseases and Remedies. 4th Edition. Revised. Cloth, 3.00; Leather, 3.50


 See pages 14 and 15 for list of ? *Quin-Compend's* ?

MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE.

- Reese.** A Text-book of Medical Jurisprudence and Toxicology. By John J. Reese, M.D., Professor of Medical Jurisprudence and Toxicology in the Medical Department of the University of Pennsylvania; President of the Medical Jurisprudence Society of Philadelphia; Physician to St. Joseph's Hospital; Corresponding Member of The New York Medical-Legal Society. 2d Edition. Cloth, 3.00; Leather, 3.50
- Woodman and Tidy's Medical Jurisprudence and Toxicology.** Chromo-Lithographic Plates and 116 Wood engravings. Cloth, 7.50; Leather, 8.50

OBSTETRICS AND GYNÆCOLOGY.

- Byford.** Diseases of Women. The Practice of Medicine and Surgery, as applied to the Diseases and Accidents Incident to Women. By W. H. Byford, A.M., M.D., Professor of Gynæcology in Rush Medical College and of Obstetrics in the Woman's Medical College, etc., and Henry T. Byford, M.D., Surgeon to the Woman's Hospital of Chicago; Gynæcologist to St. Luke's Hospital, etc. Fourth Edition. Revised, Rewritten and Enlarged. With 306 Illustrations, over 100 of which are original. Octavo. 832 pages. Cloth, 5.00; Leather, 6.00
- Cazeaux and Tarnier's Midwifery. With Appendix,** by Mundé. The Theory and Practice of Obstetrics; including the Diseases of Pregnancy and Parturition, Obstetrical Operations, etc. By P. Cazeaux. Remodeled and rearranged, with revisions and additions, by S. Tarnier, M.D., Professor of Obstetrics and Diseases of Women and Children in the Faculty of Medicine of Paris. Eighth American, from the Eighth French and First Italian Edition. Edited by Robert J. Hess, M.D., Physician to the Northern Dispensary, Philadelphia, with an appendix by Paul F. Mundé, M.D., Professor of Gynæcology at the N. Y. Polyclinic. Illustrated by Chromo-Lithographs, Lithographs, and other Full-page Plates, seven of which are beautifully colored, and numerous Wood Engravings. *Students' Edition.* One Vol., 8vo. Cloth, 5.00; Leather, 6.00
- Lewers' Diseases of Women.** A Practical Text-Book. 139 Illustrations. Second Edition. Cloth, 2.50
- Parvin's Winckel's Diseases of Women.** Second Edition. Including a Section on Diseases of the Bladder and Urethra. 150 Illustrations. Revised. *See page 3.* Cloth, 3.00; Leather, 3.50
- Morris.** Compend of Gynæcology. Illustrated. *In Press.*
- Winckel's Obstetrics.** A Text-book on Midwifery, including the Diseases of Childbed. By Dr. F. Winckel, Professor of Gynæcology, and Director of the Royal University Clinic for Women, in Munich. Authorized Translation, by J. Clifton Edgar, M.D., Lecturer on Obstetrics, University Medical College, New York, with nearly 200 handsome illustrations, the majority of which are original with this work. Octavo. Cloth, 6.00; Leather, 7.00
- Landis' Compend of Obstetrics.** Illustrated. 4th edition, enlarged. Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved for Notes, 1.25

 See pages 2 to 5 for list of New Manuals.

Obstetrics and Gynaecology:—Continued.

- Galabin's Midwifery.** By A. Lewis Galabin, M.D., F.R.C.P.
227 Illustrations. *See page 3.* Cloth, 3.00; Leather, 3.50
- Glisan's Modern Midwifery.** 2d Edition. Cloth, 3.00
- Rigby's Obstetric Memoranda.** 4th Edition. Cloth, .50
- Meadows' Manual of Midwifery.** Including the Signs and Symptoms of Pregnancy, Obstetric Operations, Diseases of the Puerperal State, etc. 145 Illustrations. 494 pages. Cloth, 2.00
- Swayne's Obstetric Aphorisms.** For the use of Students commencing Midwifery Practice. 8th Ed. 12mo. Cloth, 1.25

PATHOLOGY. HISTOLOGY. BIOLOGY.

- Bowlby. Surgical Pathology and Morbid Anatomy, for Students.** 135 Illustrations. 12mo. Cloth, 2.00
- Davis' Elementary Biology.** Illustrated. Cloth, 4.00
- Gilliam's Essentials of Pathology.** A Handbook for Students. 47 Illustrations. 12mo. Cloth, 2.00
- *The object of this book is to unfold to the beginner the fundamentals of pathology in a plain, practical way, and by bringing them within easy comprehension to increase his interest in the study of the subject.
- Gibbes' Practical Histology and Pathology.** Third Edition. Enlarged. 12mo. Cloth, 1.75
- Virchow's Post-Mortem Examinations.** 2d Ed. Cloth, 1.00

PHYSIOLOGY.

- Yeo's Physiology.** Fourth Edition. The most Popular Students' Book. By Gerald F. Yeo, M.D., F.R.C.S., Professor of Physiology in King's College, London. Small Octavo. 758 pages. 321 carefully printed Illustrations. With a Full Glossary and Index. *See Page 3.* Cloth, 3.00; Leather, 3.50
- Brubaker's Compend of Physiology.** Illustrated. Fifth Edition. Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved for Notes, 1.25
- Stirling. Practical Physiology,** including Chemical and Experimental Physiology. 142 Illustrations. Cloth, 2.25
- Kirke's Physiology.** New 12th Ed. Thoroughly Revised and Enlarged. 502 Illustrations. Cloth, 4.00; Leather, 5.00
- Landois' Human Physiology.** Including Histology and Microscopical Anatomy, and with special reference to Practical Medicine. Third Edition. Translated and Edited by Prof. Stirling. 692 Illustrations. Cloth, 6.50; Leather, 7.50
- "With this Text-book at his command, no student could fail in his examination."—*Lancet.*
- Sanderson's Physiological Laboratory.** Being Practical Exercises for the Student. 350 Illustrations. 8vo. Cloth, 5.00
- Tyson's Cell Doctrine.** Its History and Present State. Illustrated. Second Edition. Cloth, 2.00

 *See pages 14 and 15 for list of Quiz-Compend's*

PRACTICE.

Taylor. Practice of Medicine. A Manual. By Frederick Taylor, M.D., Physician to, and Lecturer on Medicine at, Guy's Hospital, London; Physician to Evelina Hospital for Sick Children, and Examiner in Materia Medica and Pharmaceutical Chemistry, University of London. Cloth, 4.00

Roberts' Practice. New Revised Edition. A Handbook of the Theory and Practice of Medicine. By Frederick T. Roberts, M.D.; M.R.C.P., Professor of Clinical Medicine and Therapeutics in University College Hospital, London. Seventh Edition. Octavo. Cloth, 5.50; Sheep, 6.50

Hughes. Compend of the Practice of Medicine. 4th Edition. Two parts, each, Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved for Notes, 1.25

PART I.—Continued, Eruptive and Periodical Fevers, Diseases of the Stomach, Intestines, Peritoneum, Biliary Passages, Liver, Kidneys, etc., and General Diseases, etc.

PART II.—Diseases of the Respiratory System, Circulatory System and Nervous System; Diseases of the Blood, etc.

Physician's Edition. Fourth Edition. Including a Section on Skin Diseases. With Index. 1 vol. Full Morocco, Gilt, 2.50

Tanner's Index of Diseases, and Their Treatment. Cloth, 3.00

PRESCRIPTION BOOKS.

Wythe's Dose and Symptom Book. Containing the Doses and Uses of all the principal Articles of the Materia Medica, etc. Seventeenth Edition. Completely Revised and Rewritten. *Just Ready.* 32mo. Cloth, 1.00; Pocket-book style, 1.25

Pereira's Physician's Prescription Book. Containing Lists of Terms, Phrases, Contractions and Abbreviations used in Prescriptions Explanatory Notes, Grammatical Construction of Prescriptions, etc., etc. By Professor Jonathan Pereira, M.D. Sixteenth Edition. 32mo. Cloth, 1.00; Pocket-book style, 1.25

PHARMACY.

Stewart's Compend of Pharmacy. Based upon Remington's Text-Book of Pharmacy. Second Edition, Revised. Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved for Notes, 1.25

SKIN DISEASES.

Anderson, (McCall) Skin Diseases. A complete Text-Book, with Colored Plates and numerous Wood Engravings. 8vo. *Just Ready.* Cloth, 4.50; Leather, 5.50

Van Harlingen on Skin Diseases. A Handbook of the Diseases of the Skin, their Diagnosis and Treatment (arranged alphabetically). By Arthur Van Harlingen, M.D., Clinical Lecturer on Dermatology, Jefferson Medical College; Prof. of Diseases of the Skin in the Philadelphia Polyclinic. 2d Edition. Enlarged. With colored and other plates and illustrations. 12mo. Cloth, 2.50

Bulkley. The Skin in Health and Disease. By L. Duncan Bulkley, Physician to the N. Y. Hospital. Illus. Cloth, .50

 See pages 2 to 5 for list of New Manuals.

SURGERY.

- Caird and Cathcart.** *Surgical Handbook* for the use of Practitioners and Students. By F. MITCHELL CAIRD, M.B., F.R.C.S., and C. WALKER CATHCART, M.B., F.R.C.S., Asst. Surgeons Royal Infirmary. With over 200 Illustrations. 400 pages. Pocket size. Leather covers, 2.50
- Jacobson.** *Operations in Surgery.* A Systematic Handbook for Physicians, Students and Hospital Surgeons. By W. H. A. JACOBSON, B.A., Oxon. F.R.C.S. Eng.; Ass't Surgeon Guy's Hospital; Surgeon at Royal Hospital for Children and Women, etc. 199 Illustrations. 1006 pages. 8vo. Cloth, 5.00; Leather, 6.00
- Heath's Minor Surgery, and Bandaging.** Ninth Edition. 142 Illustrations. 60 Formulæ and Diet Lists. Cloth, 2.00
- Horwitz's Compend of Surgery, Minor Surgery and Bandaging,** Amputations, Fractures, Dislocations, Surgical Diseases, and the Latest Antiseptic Rules, etc., with Differential Diagnosis and Treatment. By ORVILLE HORWITZ, B.S., M.D., Demonstrator of Surgery, Jefferson Medical College. 4th edition. Enlarged and Rearranged. 136 Illustrations and 84 Formulæ. 12mo. Cloth, 1.00; Interleaved for the addition of Notes, 1.25
- Walsham.** *Manual of Practical Surgery.* For Students and Physicians. By WM. J. WALSHAM, M.D., F.R.C.S., Asst. Surg. to, and Dem. of Practical Surg. in, St. Bartholomew's Hospital, Surgeon to Metropolitan Free Hospital, London. With 236 Engravings. See Page 2. Cloth, 3.00; Leather, 3.50

URINE, URINARY ORGANS, ETC.

- Acton.** *The Reproductive Organs.* In Childhood, Youth, Adult Life and Old Age. Seventh Edition. Cloth, 2.00
- Beale.** *Urinary and Renal Diseases and Calculous Disorders.* Hints on Diagnosis and Treatment. 12mo. Cloth, 1.75
- Holland.** *The Urine, and Common Poisons and The Milk.* Chemical and Microscopical, for Laboratory Use. Illustrated. Third Edition. 12mo. Interleaved. Cloth, 1.00
- Ralfe.** *Kidney Diseases and Urinary Derangements.* 42 Illustrations. 12mo. 572 pages. Cloth, 2.75
- Legg.** *On the Urine.* A Practical Guide. 6th Ed. Cloth, .75
- Marshall and Smith.** *On the Urine.* The Chemical Analysis of the Urine. By John Marshall, M.D., Chemical Laboratory, Univ. of Penna; and Prof. E. F. Smith, Ph.D. Col. Plates. Cloth, 1.00
- Thompson.** *Diseases of the Urinary Organs.* Eighth London Edition. Illustrated. Cloth, 3.50
- Tyson.** *On the Urine.* A Practical Guide to the Examination of Urine. With Colored Plates and Wood Engravings. 6th Ed. Enlarged. 12mo. Cloth, 1.50
- *Bright's Disease and Diabetes.* Illus. Cloth, 3.50
- Van Nüys,** *Urine Analysis.* Illus. Cloth, 2.00

VENEREAL DISEASES.

- Hill and Cooper.** *Student's Manual of Venereal Diseases,* with Formulæ. Fourth Edition. 12mo. Cloth, 1.00
- Durkee.** *On Gonorrhœa and Syphilis.* Illus. Cloth, 3.50

See pages 14 and 15 for list of ? Quiz-Compend ?

NEW AND REVISED EDITIONS.

? QUIZ-COMPENDS?

The Best Compendes for Students' Use
in the Quiz Class, and when Pre-
paring for Examinations.

Compiled in accordance with the latest teachings of prominent lecturers and the most popular Text-books.

They form a most complete, practical and exhaustive set of manuals, containing information nowhere else collected in such a condensed, practical shape. Thoroughly up to the times in every respect, containing many new prescriptions and formulæ, and over two hundred and fifty illustrations, many of which have been drawn and engraved specially for this series. The authors have had large experience as quiz-masters and attachés of colleges, with exceptional opportunities for noting the most recent advances and methods.

Cloth, each \$1.00. Interleaved for Notes, \$1.25.

No. 1. HUMAN ANATOMY, "Based upon Gray." Fifth Enlarged Edition, including Visceral Anatomy, formerly published separately. 16 Lithograph Plates, New Tables and 117 other Illustrations. By SAMUEL O. L. POTTER, M.A., M.D., late A. A. Surgeon U. S. Army. Professor of Practice, Cooper Medical College, San Francisco.

Nos. 2 and 3. PRACTICE OF MEDICINE. Fourth Edition. By DANIEL E. HUGHES, M.D., Demonstrator of Clinical Medicine in Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. In two parts.

PART I.—Continued, Eruptive and Periodical Fevers, Diseases of the Stomach, Intestines, Peritoneum, Biliary Passages, Liver, Kidneys, etc. (including Tests for Urine), General Diseases, etc.

PART II.—Diseases of the Respiratory System (including Physical Diagnosis), Circulatory System and Nervous System; Diseases of the Blood, etc.

* * * These little books can be regarded as a full set of notes upon the Practice of Medicine, containing the Synonyms, Definitions, Causes, Symptoms, Prognosis, Diagnosis, Treatment, etc., of each disease, and including a number of prescriptions hitherto unpublished.


No. 4. PHYSIOLOGY, including Embryology. Fifth Edition. By ALBERT P. DUTCHAKER, M.D., Prof. of Physiology, Penn'a College of Dental Surgery; Demonstrator of Physiology in Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. Revised, Enlarged and Illustrated.

No. 5. OBSTETRICS. Illustrated. Fourth Edition. By HENRY G. LANDIS, M.D., Prof. of Obstetrics and Diseases of Women, in Starling Medical College, Columbus, O. Revised Edition. New Illustrations.

BLAKISTON'S ? QUIZ-COMPENDS ?

- No. 6. MATERIA MEDICA, THERAPEUTICS AND PRESCRIPTION WRITING.** Fifth Revised Edition. With especial Reference to the Physiological Action of Drugs, and a complete article on Prescription Writing. Based on the Last Revision of the U. S. Pharmacopœia, and including many unofficinal remedies. By SAMUEL O. L. POTTER, M.A., M.D., late A. A. Surg. U. S. Army; Prof. of Practice, Cooper Medical College, San Francisco. Improved and Enlarged, with Index.
- No. 7. GYNÆCOLOGY.** A Compend of Diseases of Women. By HENRY MORRIS, M.D., Demonstrator of Obstetrics, Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia.
- No. 8. DISEASES OF THE EYE AND REFRACTION,** including Treatment and Surgery. By L. WEBSTER FOX, M.D., Chief Clinical Assistant Ophthalmological Dept., Jefferson Medical College, etc., and GEO. M. GOULD, M.D. 71 Illustrations, 39 Formulæ. Second Enlarged and Improved Edition. Index.
- No. 9. SURGERY, Minor Surgery and Bandaging, Illustrated.** Fourth Edition. Including Fractures, Wounds, Dislocations, Sprains, Amputations and other operations; Inflammation, Suppuration, Ulcers, Syphilis, Tumors, Shock, etc. Diseases of the Spine, Ear, Bladder, Testicles, Anus, and other Surgical Diseases. By ORVILLE HORWITZ, A.M., M.D., Demonstrator of Surgery, Jefferson Medical College. Revised and Enlarged. 84 Formulæ and 136 Illustrations.
- No. 10. CHEMISTRY.** Inorganic and Organic. For Medical and Dental Students. Including Urinary Analysis and Medical Chemistry. By HENRY LEFFMANN, M.D., Prof. of Chemistry in Penn'a College of Dental Surgery, Phila. Third Edition, Revised and Rewritten, with Index.
- No. 11. PHARMACY.** Based upon "Remington's Text-book of Pharmacy." By F. E. STEWART, M.D., PH.G., Quiz-Master at Philadelphia College of Pharmacy. Second Edition, Revised.
- No. 12. VETERINARY ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY.** 29 Illustrations. By WM. R. BALLOU, M.D., Prof. of Equine Anatomy at N. Y. College of Veterinary Surgeons.
- No. 13. DENTAL PATHOLOGY AND DENTAL MEDICINE.** Containing all the most noteworthy points of interest to the Dental student. By GEO. W. WARREN, D.D.S., Clinical Chief, Penn'a College of Dental Surgery, Philadelphia. Illus.
- No. 14. DISEASES OF CHILDREN.** By DR. MARCUS P. HATFIELD, Prof. of Diseases of Children, Chicago Medical College. Illustrated.

Bound in Cloth, \$1. Interleaved, for the Addition of Notes, \$1.25.

 These books are constantly revised to keep up with the latest teachings and discoveries, so that they contain all the new methods and principles. No series of books are so complete in detail, concise in language, or so well printed and bound. Each one forms a complete set of notes upon the subject under consideration.

Descriptive Circular Free.

NOW READY.

A NEW

MEDICAL DICTIONARY.

BY GEORGE M. GOULD,

Ophthalmic Surgeon, Philadelphia Hospital, etc.

AN ENTIRELY NEW BOOK.

BASED ON RECENT MEDICAL LITERATURE.

Small Octavo. 520 Pages. Handsomely Printed.

Bound in Half Dark Leather, \$3.25.

Half Morocco, Thumb Index, \$4.25.

SEND FOR SPECIAL CIRCULAR.

PA R659L 1890

60640900R



NLM 05025012 8

NATIONAL LIBRARY OF MEDICINE